





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2024



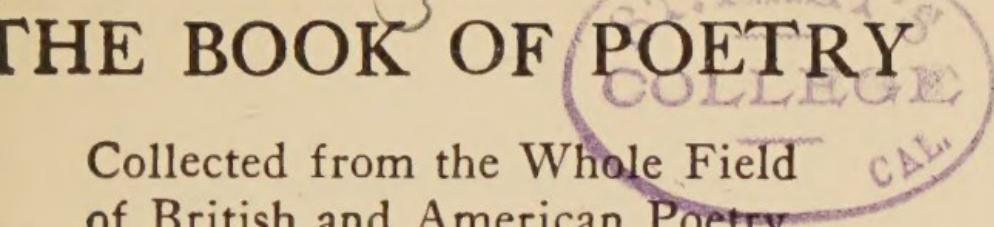
# THE BOOK OF POETRY

---

BRITISH POETS

PAGES 1515-1882





THE BOOK OF POETRY  
Collected from the Whole Field  
of British and American Poetry.  
Also Translations of Important  
Poems from Foreign Languages.

Selected and Annotated  
with an Introduction by  
EDWIN MARKHAM

**WITHDRAWN**

*Poetry fettered,  
fetters the human race.*  
—William Blake.

VOLUME VI

W.M. H. WISE & Co.  
NEW YORK      1927

COPYRIGHT, 1927,  
WM. H. WISE & CO.

## CONTENTS

### ALLAN CUNNINGHAM

- |   |      |
|---|------|
| A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea . . . . . | 1515 |
| The Spring of the Year . . . . .        | 1516 |

### THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK

- |                                      |      |
|--------------------------------------|------|
| The War-Song of Dinas Vawr . . . . . | 1517 |
| The Grave of Love . . . . .          | 1518 |

### MARY RUSSELL MITFORD

- |                                |      |
|--------------------------------|------|
| Rienzi to the Romans . . . . . | 1519 |
|--------------------------------|------|

### BARRY CORNWALL (BRYAN WALLER PROCTOR)

- |                              |      |
|------------------------------|------|
| The Blood Horse . . . . .    | 1520 |
| A Petition to Time . . . . . | 1522 |
| The Owl . . . . .            | 1522 |

### GEORGE GORDON BYRON, LORD BYRON

- |   |      |
|---|------|
| When We Two Parted . . . . .                  | 1525 |
| Man's Love . . . . .                          | 1527 |
| The Love of Women . . . . .                   | 1527 |
| John Keats . . . . .                          | 1528 |
| The Isles of Greece . . . . .                 | 1528 |
| The Destruction of Sennacherib . . . . .      | 1530 |
| Chillon . . . . .                             | 1531 |
| Oh! Snatched Away in Beauty's Bloom . . . . . | 1531 |
| Stanzas to Augusta . . . . .                  | 1532 |
| English Bards and Scotch Reviewers . . . . .  | 1534 |
| The Coliseum . . . . .                        | 1535 |
| The Ocean . . . . .                           | 1537 |
| The Eve of Waterloo . . . . .                 | 1538 |
| Manfred . . . . .                             | 1540 |
| My Boat Is on the Shore . . . . .             | 1542 |
| The Dream . . . . .                           | 1543 |

COPYRIGHT, 1927,  
WM. H. WISE & CO.

## CONTENTS

### ALLAN CUNNINGHAM

A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea . . . . .	1515
The Spring of the Year . . . . .	1516

### THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK

The War-Song of Dinas Vawr . . . . .	1517
The Grave of Love . . . . .	1518

### MARY RUSSELL MITFORD

Rienzi to the Romans . . . . .	1519
--------------------------------	------

### BARRY CORNWALL (BRYAN WALLER PROCTOR)

The Blood Horse . . . . .	1520
A Petition to Time . . . . .	1522
The Owl . . . . .	1522

### GEORGE GORDON BYRON, LORD BYRON

When We Two Parted . . . . .	1525
Man's Love . . . . .	1527
The Love of Women . . . . .	1527
John Keats . . . . .	1528
The Isles of Greece . . . . .	1528
The Destruction of Sennacherib . . . . .	1530
Chillon . . . . .	1531
Oh! Snatched Away in Beauty's Bloom . . .	1531
Stanzas to Augusta . . . . .	1532
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers . . . .	1534
The Coliseum . . . . .	1535
The Ocean . . . . .	1537
The Eve of Waterloo . . . . .	1538
Manfred . . . . .	1540
My Boat Is on the Shore . . . . .	1542
The Dream . . . . .	1543

Darkness . . . . .	1549
Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte . . . . .	1552
<b>WILLIAM KNOX</b>	
Oh, Why Should the Spirit of Mortal Be Proud? . . . . .	1558
<b>CHARLES WOLFE ..</b>	
The Burial of Sir John Moore after Corunna	1561
<b>PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY</b>	
A Dirge . . . . .	1565
Music When Soft Voices Die . . . . .	1565
Hymn of Pan . . . . .	1565
Hellas . . . . .	1567
To a Skylark . . . . .	1569
A Lament . . . . .	1572
Ode to the West Wind . . . . .	1573
Indian Serenade . . . . .	1576
Night . . . . .	1577
Lines . . . . .	1579
To — . . . . .	1580
Ozymandias of Egypt . . . . .	1581
Lines Written among the Euganean Hills . .	1581
Mutability . . . . .	1587
The Cloud . . . . .	1588
Epipsychedion: Verses addressed to the noble and unfortunate Lady Emilia Viviani, now imprisoned in the Convent of St. Anne, Pisa	1591
Adonais: an Elegy on the Death of John Keats	1598
Peaks of Life . . . . .	1604
Voices in the Air . . . . .	1604
Alastor . . . . .	1606
Hymn to Intellectual Beauty . . . . .	1626
Men of England . . . . .	1629
Slavery . . . . .	1630
<b>FELICIA HEMANS</b>	
Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers . . . . .	1633

Dirge	1634
Casabianca	1635
HENRY FRANCIS LYTE	
Abide with Me	1637
JOHN CLARE	
The Thrush's Nest	1638
The Primrose	1638
JOHN KEATS	
Ode to a Nightingale	1641
Ode on a Grecian Urn	1643
Ode to Psyche	1645
Ode to Autumn	1647
Ode on Melancholy	1648
Fragment of an Ode to Maia	1649
Bards of Passion and of Mirth	1650
La Belle Dame sans Merci	1651
On First Looking into Chapman's Homer	1653
The Grasshopper and Cricket	1654
Last Sonnet	1655
Lines on the Mermaid Tavern	1655
In a Drear-Nighted December	1656
The Eve of St. Agnes.	1657
Beauty	1672
The Forest	1673
The Sacrifice to Pan	1674
A Hymn to Pan	1678
Diana	1681
Sleep	1682
Cast Asleep	1682
Hyperion	1684
GEORGE DARLEY	
The Fallen Star	1699
THOMAS CARLYLE	
To-Day	1701
This Mysterious Mankind	1701

**THOMAS HOOD**

The Song of the Shirt . . . . .	1703
Fair Ines . . . . .	1706
The Death-bed . . . . .	1708
The Bridge of Sighs . . . . .	1709
The Dream of Eugene Aram. . . . .	1713
The Haunted House . . . . .	1720
Silence . . . . .	1731
To Minerva . . . . .	1731

**THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY**

Cleopatra Embarking on the Cydnus . . . . .	1732
The Grotto of Egeria . . . . .	1734

**THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY**

Horatius at the Bridge . . . . .	1737
----------------------------------	------

**CHARLES WELLS**

Envy . . . . .	1744
Love . . . . .	1745

**WILLIAM BARNES**

Mater Dolorosa . . . . .	1745
The Motherless Child . . . . .	1746

**JOHN HENRY NEWMAN**

Lead, Kindly Light . . . . .	1747
------------------------------	------

**LETITIA E. LANDON**

The Factory . . . . .	1748
Necessity . . . . .	1750

**WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED**

The Vicar . . . . .	1752
---------------------	------

**JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN**

Dark Rosaleen . . . . .	1756
Gone in the Wind . . . . .	1759
The Nameless One . . . . .	1760

**THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES**

Dream-Pedlary . . . . .	1762
Wolfram's Song . . . . .	1763

RICHARD HENRY HORNE	
Orion, an Epic Poem . . . . .	1764
ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER	
And Shall Trelawny Die? . . . . .	1768
FRANCIS MAHONY	
The Bells of Shandon . . . . .	1769
ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING	
Sonnets from the Portuguese . . . . .	1773
Nothing Small . . . . .	1775
Traveling South toward Italy . . . . .	1775
Man . . . . .	1776
The Poets . . . . .	1777
Hiram Powers' Greek Slave . . . . .	1777
A Musical Instrument . . . . .	1778
The Cry of the Children . . . . .	1779
EDWARD FITZGERALD	
The Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam . . . . .	1786
ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON	
Blow, Bugle, Blow . . . . .	1796
Break, Break, Break . . . . .	1797
Tears, Idle Tears . . . . .	1798
Flower in the Crannied Wall . . . . .	1798
The Throstle . . . . .	1799
Ring Out, Wild Bells . . . . .	1799
Sweet and Low . . . . .	1801
O Swallow, Swallow . . . . .	1801
Mariana . . . . .	1802
Maud . . . . .	1805
I Have Led Her Home . . . . .	1808
The Eagle . . . . .	1811
O That 'twere Possible . . . . .	1812
The Lady of Shalott . . . . .	1812
The Lotos-Eaters . . . . .	1818
Song of the Lotos-Eaters . . . . .	1820
Ulysses . . . . .	1824

In Memoriam . . . . .	1827
Albert the Good . . . . .	1840
Morte D'Arthur . . . . .	1841
Opening of the "Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington" . . . . .	1849
Sir Galahad . . . . .	1850
Locksley Hall . . . . .	1853
Rizpah . . . . .	1867
Woman and Man . . . . .	1872
Vastness . . . . .	1873
The Higher Pantheism . . . . .	1876
The Silent Voices . . . . .	1877
Crossing the Bar . . . . .	1877
<b>ANONYMOUS</b>	
To a Skeleton . . . . .	1879
<b>SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE</b>	
The Private of the Buffs; or, the British Soldier in China . . . . .	1881

BRITISH POETS

FROM 1784  
To 1809



ALLAN CUNNINGHAM  
SCOTLAND, 1784-1842

*A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*

**A** WET sheet and a flowing sea,  
 A wind that follows fast,  
 And fills the white and rustling sail,  
 And bends the gallant mast—  
 And bends the gallant mast, my boys,  
 While, like the eagle free,  
 Away the good ship flies, and leaves  
 Old England on the lee.

"O for a soft and gentle mind!"  
 I heard a fair one cry;  
 But give to me the snoring breeze  
 And white waves heaving high—  
 And white waves heaving high, my boys,  
 The good ship tight and free;  
 The world of waters is our home,  
 And merry men are we.

There's tempest in yon hornèd moon,  
 And lightning in yon cloud;  
 And hark the music, mariners!  
 The wind is piping loud—  
 The wind is piping loud, my boys,  
 The lightning flashing free;  
 While the hollow oak our palace is,  
 Our heritage the sea.

*The Spring of the Year*

**G**ONE were but the winter cold,  
And gone were but the snow,  
I could sleep in the wild woods  
Where primroses blow.

Cold's the snow at my head,  
And cold at my feet;  
And the finger of death's at my e'en,  
Closing them to sleep.

Let none tell my father  
Or my mother so dear:  
I'll meet them both in heaven  
At the spring of the year.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK

ENGLAND, 1785-1866

**A**RTHUR SYMONS says: "Peacock's learned wit, his satire upon the vulgarity of progress, are more continuously present in his prose than in his verse. \* \* \* They are like no other verse: they are startling, grotesque, full of hearty extravagances, at times thrilling with unexpected beauty. The masterpiece, perhaps, \* \* \* is *The War-Song of Dinas Vawr*, which is, as the author says in due commendation of it, 'the quintessence of all war-songs that ever were written, and the sum and substance of all the tendencies and consequences of the military.' \* \* \* Was comic verse ever more august?" And did the tooth of satire ever bite more deeply into the horror of war?

*The War-Song of Dinas Vawr*

THE mountain sheep are sweeter,  
 But the valley sheep are fatter;  
 We therefore deemed it meeter  
 To carry off the latter.  
 We made an expedition;  
 We met an host and quelled it;  
 We forced a strong position,  
 And killed the men who held it.

On Dyfed's richest valley,  
 Where herds of kine were browsing,  
 We made a mighty sally,  
 To furnish our carousing.  
 Fierce warriors rushed to meet us;  
 We met them and o'erthrew them:  
 They struggled hard to beat us,  
 But we conquered them, and slew them.

As we drove our prize at leisure,  
 The king marched forth to catch us:  
 His rage surpassed all measure,  
 But his people could not match us.  
 He fled to his hall-pillars;  
 And, ere our force we led off,  
 Some sacked his house and cellars,  
 While others cut his head off.

We there, in strife bewildering,  
 Spilt blood enough to swim in:  
 We orphaned many children  
 And widowed many women.  
 The eagles and the ravens

# THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK

We glutted with our foemen—  
The heroes and the cravens,  
The spearmen and the bowmen.

We brought away from battle,  
And much their land bemoaned them,  
Two thousand head of cattle  
And the head of him who owned them.  
Ednyfed, King of Dyfed,  
His head was borne before us;  
His wine and beasts supplied our feasts,  
And his overthrow, our chorus.

## *The Grave of Love*

I DUG, beneath the cypress shade,  
What well might seem an elfin's grave;  
And every pledge in earth I laid,  
That erst thy false affection gave.

I pressed them down the sod beneath;  
I placed one mossy stone above;  
And twined the rose's fading wreath  
Around the sepulchre of love.

Frail as thy love, the flowers were dead  
Ere yet the evening sun was set:  
But years shall see the cypress spread,  
Immutable as my regret.

MARY RUSSELL MITFORD  
ENGLAND, 1787-1855

*Rienzi to the Romans*

**F**RIENTS!

I come not here to talk. Ye know too well  
The story of our thraldom. We are slaves!  
The bright sun rises to his course, and lights  
A race of slaves! he sets, and his last beam  
Falls on a slave! Not such as, swept along  
By the full tide of power, the conqueror leads  
To crimson glory and undying fame,  
But base, ignoble slaves!—slaves to a horde  
Of petty tyrants, feudal despots; lords  
Rich in some dozen paltry villages,  
Strong in some hundred spearmen, only great  
In that strange spell—a name! Each hour, dark fraud,  
Or open rapine, or protected murder,  
Cries out against them. But this very day  
An honest man, my neighbor—there he stands—  
Was struck—struck like a dog—by one who wore  
The badge of Ursini! because, forsooth,  
He tossed not high his ready cap in air,  
Nor lifted up his voice in servile shouts,  
At sight of that great ruffian! Be we men,  
And suffer such dishonor? men, and wash not  
The stain away in blood? Such shames are common.  
I have known deeper wrongs. I, that speak to ye—  
I had a brother once, a gracious boy,  
Full of all gentleness, of calmest hope,  
Of sweet and quiet joy; there was the look  
Of Heaven upon his face which limners give  
To the beloved disciple. How I loved

## MARY RUSSELL MITFORD

That gracious boy! younger by fifteen years,  
Brother at once and son! He left my side—  
A summer bloom on his fair cheeks, a smile  
Parting his innocent lips. In one short hour  
The pretty, harmless boy was slain! I saw  
The corse, the mangled corse, and then I cried  
For vengeance! Rouse ye, Romans! Rouse ye, slaves!  
Have ye brave sons?—Look in the next fierce brawl  
To see them die! Have ye fair daughters?—Look  
To see them live, torn from your arms, distained,  
Dishonored; and, if ye dare call for justice,  
Be answered by the lash! Yet this is Rome,  
That sat on her seven hills, and from her throne  
Of beauty ruled the world! Yet we are Romans!  
Why, in that elder day, to be a Roman  
Was greater than a king! And once again—  
Hear me, ye walls, that echoed to the tread  
Of either Brutus!—once again, I swear,  
The eternal city shall be free!

“BARRY CORNWALL” (BRYAN WALLER  
PROCTOR)  
ENGLAND, 1787-1874

### *The Blood Horse*

**G**AMARRA is a dainty steed,  
Strong, black, and of a noble breed,  
Full of fire, and full of bone,  
With all his line of fathers known;  
Fine his nose, his nostrils thin,  
But blown abroad by the pride within!  
His mane is like a river flowing,

## BARRY CORNWALL

And his eyes like embers glowing  
In the darkness of the night,  
And his pace as swift as light.

Look—how round his straining throat  
Grace and shifting beauty float;  
Sinewy strength is in his reins,  
And the red blood gallops through his veins;  
Richer, redder, never ran  
Through the boasting heart of man.  
He can trace his lineage higher  
Than the Bourbon dare aspire—  
Douglas, Guzman, or the Guelph,  
Or O'Brien's blood itself!

He, who hath no peer, was born  
Here, upon a red March morn;  
But his famous fathers dead  
Were Arabs all, and Arab-bred,  
And the last of that great line  
Trod like one of a race divine!  
And yet, he was but friend to one,  
Who fed him at the set of sun  
By some lone fountain fringed with green;  
With him, a roving Bedouin,  
He lived (none else would he obey  
Through all the hot Arabian day)  
And died untamed upon the sands  
Where Balkh amidst the desert stands!

*A Petition to Time*

*This lyric was written on the poet's arrival in America.  
It touched the heart of the people, and the newspapers  
carried it to all firesides.*

**T**OUCH us gently, Time!  
Let us glide adown thy stream  
Gently—as we sometimes glide  
Through a quiet dream!  
Humble voyagers are We,  
Husband, wife and children three—  
(One is lost—an angel, fled  
To the azure overhead!)

Touch us gently, Time!  
We've not proud nor soaring wings;  
Our ambition, our content  
Lies in simple things.  
Humble voyagers are We,  
O'er Life's dim unsounded sea,  
Seeking only some calm clime:  
Touch us gently, gentle Time!

*The Owl*

**I**N the hollow tree, in the old gray tower,  
The spectral owl doth dwell;  
Dull, hated, despised, in the sunshine hour,  
But at dusk he's abroad and well!  
Not a bird of the forest e'er mates with him;  
All mock him outright by day;  
But at night, when the woods grow still and dim,  
The boldest will shrink away!

## BARRY CORNWALL

*O, when the night falls, and roosts the fowl,  
Then, then, is the reign of the hornèd owl!*

And the owl hath a bride, who is fond and bold,  
    And loveth the wood's deep gloom;  
And, with eyes like the shine of the moonstone cold,  
    She awaiteth her ghastly groom:  
Not a feather she moves, not a carol she sings,  
    As she waits in her tree so still;  
But when her heart heareth his flapping wings,  
    She hoots out her welcome shrill!

*O, when the moon shines, and dogs do howl,  
Then, then, is the joy of the hornèd owl!*

Mourn not for the owl, nor his gloomy plight!  
The owl hath his share of good:  
If a prisoner he be in the broad daylight,  
    He is lord in the dark greenwood!  
Nor lonely the bird, nor his ghastly mate,  
    They are each unto each a pride:  
Thrice fonder, perhaps, since a strange, dark fate  
    Hath rent them from all beside!  
*So when the night falls, and dogs do howl,  
Sing, ho! for the reign of the hornèd owl!*  
*We know not alway  
Who are kings by day,  
But the king of the night is the bold brown owl!*

## GEORGE GORDON BYRON, LORD BYRON ENGLAND, 1788-1824

SOME early verses which Byron published in 1806 were suppressed. They were followed in 1807 by *Hours of Idleness*, which was savagely attacked by the *Edinburgh Review*. His reply was the *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, a masterpiece of satirical nomenclature. At this time, Byron left England, and during an absence of two years wrote the first two cantos of *Childe Harold*, which were published in 1812 and were received with acclamation. In his own words, he awoke one morning and found himself famous. This poem, here and there ablaze with Nature—her storms, her shadows, her serenities; and the sentiment, now morbid, now jubilant—is always his own, though it beguiles with honeyed passages or stabs like a knife. His *Don Juan*, the first two cantos of which have been described as his masterpiece, followed in 1819 and was hailed with mingled abuse and acclaim. It has questionable passages: he sometimes enspheres a villain in a blaze of diction.

As a boy I was, like Tennyson, an enormous admirer of Byron. Tennyson says: "I was fourteen when I heard of his death. It seemed an awful calamity; I remember I rushed out of doors, sat down by myself, shouted aloud, and wrote on the standstone: '*Byron is dead!*'"

Byron's final position in English literature is not yet wholly settled. His fame was at its apex in his own generation. Yet his energy, passion, and power of vivid, richly-colored description, together with the interest attaching to his romantic career, must always make him loom large among English writers.

Taine tells us that "Byron does not invent, he observes; he does not create, he transcribes." His poetry is the exposition of his own sorrows, his own revolts, his own

## LORD BYRON

dreams. Thus it can be said that he projected over Europe "the pageant of his bleeding heart."

Life was to him fever and torture: he knew "the worm, the canker and the grief." He was a stormy spirit—all originality and volcanic energy—a tumultuous genius, not so much a poet of the individual as a poet of the universe. And all his stormy passion is voiced in a style that is free, intense, affluent, dynamic, melodious.

Browning and Carlyle were of the same mind in predicting that Byron would have been a poet of the noblest and highest order had he lived a few years longer. As it is, his poetry reveals an unbridled satirist and a man of sentiment, an aristocrat and a radical, an exponent of sublimity and sensuality—"half dust, half deity"—to use his own phrase. The key to his eccentricities is to be found in his heredity, his disordered life, his headlong passions.

But he also had nobilities in him. The Italian patriot Mazzini bears this testimony: "The day will come when Democracy will remember all that it owes to Byron. . . . From him dates the sympathy of all the true-hearted amongst us for this land of liberty, whose true vocation he so worthily represented among the oppressed."

### *When We Two Parted*

WHEN we two parted  
    In silence and tears,  
Half broken-hearted  
    To sever for years,  
Pale grew thy cheek and cold,  
    Colder thy kiss;  
Truly that hour foretold  
    Sorrow to this.

## LORD BYRON

The dew of the morning  
Sunk chill on my brow—  
It felt like the warning  
Of what I feel now.  
Thy vows are all broken,  
And light is thy fame:  
I hear thy name spoken,  
And share in its shame.

They name thee before me,  
A knell to mine ear;  
A shudder comes o'er me—  
Why wert thou so dear?  
They know not I knew thee,  
Who knew thee too well:  
Long, long shall I rue thee,  
Too deeply to tell.

In secret we met—  
In silence I grieve,  
That thy heart could forget,  
Thy spirit deceive.  
If I should meet thee  
After long years,  
How should I greet thee?  
With silence and tears.

*Man's Love*  
FROM "DON JUAN"

MAN'S love is of man's life a thing apart,  
'Tis woman's whole existence; man may range  
The court, camp, church, the vessel, and the mart;  
Sword, gown, gain, glory, offer in exchange  
Pride, fame, ambition, to fill up his heart,  
And few there are whom these cannot estrange;  
Men have all these resources, we but one,  
To love again, and be again undone.

*The Love of Women*  
FROM "DON JUAN"

A LAS! the love of women! it is known  
To be a lovely and a fearful thing;  
For all of theirs upon that die is thrown,  
And if 'tis lost, life hath no more to bring  
To them but mockeries of the past alone,  
And their revenge is as the tiger's spring,  
Deadly, and quick, and crushing; yet, as real  
Torture is theirs, what they inflict they feel.

They are right; for man, to man so oft unjust,  
Is always so to women; one sole bond  
Awaits them, treachery is all their trust;  
Taught to conceal, their bursting hearts respond  
Over their idol, till some wealthier lust  
Buys them in marriage—and what rests beyond?  
A thankless husband, next a faithless lover,  
Then dressing, nursing, praying, and all's over.

# LORD BYRON

*John Keats*

FROM "DON JUAN"

*The entirely false idea that Keats fell into a decline and died as a result of the severe criticism on his "Endymion" in the "Quarterly Review", was shared by Shelley and Byron, and was generally prevalent until the publication of Milnes' "Life of Keats."*

**J**OHN KEATS, who was killed off by one critique,  
Just as he really promised something great,  
If not intelligible, without Greek  
Contrived to talk about the Gods of late,  
Much as they might have been supposed to speak.  
Poor fellow! His was an untoward fate;  
'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,  
Should let itself be snuffed out by an article.

*From "The Isles of Greece"*

FROM "DON JUAN"

**T**HE isles of Greece! the isles of Greece!  
Where burning Sappho loved and sung,  
Where grew the arts of war and peace,  
Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!  
Eternal summer gilds them yet,  
But all, except their sun, is set.

The Scian and the Teian muse,  
The hero's harp, the lover's lute,  
Have found the fame your shores refuse:  
Their place of birth alone is mute  
To sounds which echo further west  
Than your sires' "Islands of the Blest."

## LORD BYRON

The mountains look on Marathon—

And Marathon looks on the sea;  
And musing there an hour alone,

I dreamed that Greece might still be free;  
For standing on the Persians' grave,  
I could not deem myself a slave.

A king sate on the rocky brow  
Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;

And ships, by thousands, lay below,

And men in nations—all were his!

He counted them at break of day—

And when the sun set, where were they?

And where are they? and where art thou,

My country? On thy voiceless shore

The heroic lay is tuneless now—

The heroic bosom beats no more!

And must thy lyre, so long divine,

Degenerate into hands like mine?

'Tis something in the dearth of fame,

Though linked among a fettered race,

To feel at least a patriot's shame,

Even as I sing, suffuse my face;

For what is left the poet here?

For Greeks a blush—for Greece a tear.

Must *we* but weep o'er days more blest?

Must *we* but blush? Our fathers bled.

Earth! render back from out thy breast

A remnant of our Spartan dead!

Of the three hundred grant but three,

To make a new Thermopylæ!

## LORD BYRON

What, silent still? and silent all?

Ah! no—the voices of the dead  
Sound like a distant torrent's fall,

And answer, "Let one living head,  
But one, arise—we come, we come!"

'Tis but the living who are dumb.

### *The Destruction of Sennacherib*

THE Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,  
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;  
And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,  
When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee.

Like the leaves of the forest when Summer is green,  
That host with their banners at sunset were seen:  
Like the leaves of the forest when Autumn hath blown,  
That host on the morrow lay withered and strown.

For the Angel of Death spread his wings on the blast,  
And breathed in the face of the foe as he passed;  
And the eyes of the sleepers waxed deadly and chill,  
And their hearts but once heaved, and for ever grew  
still!

And there lay the steed with his nostril all wide,  
But through it there rolled not the breath of his pride;  
And the foam of his gasping lay white on the turf,  
And cold as the spray of the rock-beating surf.

## LORD BYRON

And there lay the rider distorted and pale,  
With the dew on his brow, and the rust on his mail;  
And the tents were all silent, the banners alone,  
The lances unlifted, the trumpet unblown.

And the widows of Ashur are loud in their wail,  
And the idols are broke in the temple of Baal;  
And the might of the Gentile, unsmote by the sword,  
Hath melted like snow in the glance of the Lord!

### *Chillon*

**E**TERNAL Spirit of the chainless mind!  
Brightest in dungeons, Liberty, thou art;  
For there thy habitation is the heart,  
The heart which love of thee alone can bind;  
And when thy sons to fetters are consigned,  
To fetters, and the damp vault's dayless gloom,  
Their country conquers with their martyrdom,  
And Freedom's fame finds wings on every wind.  
Chillon! thy prison is a holy place,  
And thy sad floor an altar, for 'twas trod,  
Until his very steps have left a trace  
Worn as if thy cold pavements were a sod,  
By Bonnivard! May none those marks efface,  
For they appeal from tyranny to God.

### *Oh! Snatched Away in Beauty's Bloom*

**O**H, snatched away in beauty's bloom!  
On thee shall press no ponderous tomb!  
But on thy turf shall roses rear  
Their leaves, the earliest of the year,

And the wild cypress wave in tender gloom;  
 And oft by yon blue gushing stream  
 Shall Sorrow lean her drooping head,  
 And feed deep thought with many a dream,  
 And lingering pause and lightly tread;  
 Fond wretch! as if her step disturbed the dead!

Away! we know that tears are vain,  
 That Death nor heeds nor hears distress:  
 Will this unteach us to complain?  
 Or make one mourner weep the less?  
 And thou, who tell'st me to forget,  
 Thy looks are wan, thine eyes are wet.

### *Stanzas to Augusta*

*This poem should rank high in the Byronic reliquary. Poe appraises it justly: "Although the rhythm here is one of the most difficult, the versification could scarcely be improved. No nobler theme ever engaged the pen of poet. It is the soul-elevating idea that no man can consider himself entitled to complain of Fate while, in his adversity, he still retains the unwavering love of woman."*

**T**HOUGH the day of my destiny's over,  
 And the star of my fate hath declined,  
 Thy soft heart refused to discover  
 The faults which so many could find.  
 Though thy soul with my grief was acquainted,  
 It shrunk not to share it with me,  
 And the love which my spirit hath painted  
 It never hath found but in thee.

Then when nature around me is smiling,  
 The last smile which answers to mine,

## LORD BYRON

I do not believe it beguiling,  
Because it reminds me of thine;  
And when winds are at war with the ocean,  
As the breasts I believed in with me,  
If their billows excite an emotion,  
It is that they bear me from thee.

Though the rock of my last hope is shivered,  
And its fragments are sunk in the wave;  
Though I feel that my soul is delivered  
To pain—it shall not be its slave.  
There is many a pang to pursue me:  
They may crush, but they shall not contemn—  
They may torture, but shall not subdue me—  
'Tis of thee that I think—not of them.

Though human, thou didst not deceive me,  
Though woman, thou didst not forsake;  
Though loved, thou forborest to grieve me;  
Though slandered, thou never couldst shake;  
Though trusted, thou didst not disclaim me;  
Though parted, it was not to fly;  
Though watchful, 'twas not to defame me,  
Nor mute, that the world might belie.

Yet I blame not the world, nor despise it,  
Nor the war of the many with one—  
If my soul was not fitted to prize it,  
'Twas folly not sooner to shun;  
And if dearly that error hath cost me,  
And more than I once could foresee,  
I have found that, whatever it lost me,  
It could not deprive me of thee.

## LORD BYRON

From the wreck of the past which hath perished  
    Thus much I at least may recall:  
It hath taught me that what I most cherished  
    Deserved to be dearest of all.  
In the desert a fountain is springing,  
    In the wild waste there still is a tree,  
And a bird in the solitude singing,  
    Which speaks to my spirit of thee.

*From "English Bards and Scotch Reviewers"*

*In 1809, Byron published this famous satire, which ran through many editions. In 1816, he had the high-mindedness to disavow his belittlement of such men as Coleridge and Wordsworth, saying he regretted that he was not able to consign "this miserable record of misplaced anger and indiscriminate acrimony to the flames." I give you a taste of the satire.*

**P**REPARE for rhyme—I'll publish, right or wrong:  
    Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.

A man must serve his time to every trade  
Save censure—critics all are ready-made.  
Take hackneyed jokes from Miller, got by rote,  
With just enough of learning to misquote.

With eagle pinion soaring to the skies,  
Behold the ballad-monger Southey rise!  
To him let Camoëns, Milton, Tasso yield,  
Whose annual strains, like armies, take the field.  
First in the ranks see Joan of Arc advance,

## LORD BYRON

The scourge of England and the boast of France!  
The burnt by wicked Bedford for a witch,  
Behold her statue placed in glory's niche:  
Her fetters burst, and just released from prison,  
A virgin phoenix from her ashes risen.  
Next see tremendous Thalaba come on,  
Arabia's monstrous, wild and wondrous son;  
Domdaniel's dread destroyer, who o'erthrew  
More mad magicians than the world e'er knew.  
Immortal hero! all thy foes o'ercome,  
For ever reign—the rival of Tom Thumb!

There be, who say, in these enlightened days,  
That splendid lies are all the poet's praise;  
That strained invention, ever on the wing,  
Alone impels the modern bard to sing:  
'Tis true, that all who rhyme—nay, all who write,  
Shrink from that fatal word to genius—trite;  
Yet Truth sometimes will lend her noblest fires  
And decorate the verse herself inspires:  
This fact in Virtue's name let Crabbe attest;  
Thou nature's sternest painter, yet the best.

### *The Coliseum*

FROM "CHILDE HAROLD'S PILGRIMAGE"

A RCHES on arches! as it were that Rome,  
Collecting the chief trophies of her line,  
Would build up all her triumphs in one dome,  
Her Coliseum stands; the moonbeams shine  
As 'twere its natural torches, for divine  
Should be the light which streams here to illume  
This long-explored but still exhaustless mine

## LORD BYRON

Of contemplation; and the azure gloom  
Of an Italian night, where the deep skies assume

Hues which have words, and speak to ye of heaven,  
Floats o'er this vast and wondrous monument,  
And shadows forth its glory. There is given  
Unto the things of earth, which Time hath bent,  
A spirit's feeling, and where he hath leant  
His hand, but broke his scythe, there is a power  
And magic in the ruined battlement,  
For which the palace of the present hour  
Must yield its pomp, and wait till ages are its dower.

And here the buzz of eager nations ran,  
In murmured pity, or loud-roared applause,  
As man was slaughtered by his fellowman.  
And wherefore slaughtered? wherefore, but because  
Such were the bloody Circus' genial laws,  
And the imperial pleasure. Wherefore not?  
What matters where we fall to fill the maws  
Of worms—on battle-plains or listed spot?  
Both are but theatres where the chief actors rot.

I see before me the Gladiator lie:  
He leans upon his hand—his manly brow  
Consents to death, but conquers agony,  
And his drooped head sinks gradually low—  
And through his side the last drops, ebbing slow  
From the red gash, fall heavy, one by one,  
Like the first of a thunder-shower; and now  
The arena swims around him—he is gone,  
Ere ceased the inhuman shout which hailed the wretch  
who won.

## LORD BYRON

He heard it, but he heeded not—his eyes  
Were with his heart, and that was far away;  
He recked not of the life he lost nor prize,  
But where his rude hut by the Danube lay:  
*There* were his young barbarians all at play,  
*There* was their Dacian mother—he, their sire,  
Butchered to make a Roman holiday.  
All this rushed with his blood. Shall he expire  
And unavenged? Arise! ye Goths, and glut your ire!

### *The Ocean*

FROM "CHILDE HAROLD'S PILGRIMAGE"

ROLL on, thou deep and dark blue Ocean—roll!  
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;  
Man marks the earth with ruin—his control  
Stops with the shore—upon the watery plain  
The wrecks are all thy deed, nor doth remain  
A shadow of man's ravage, save his own,  
When, for a moment, like a drop of rain,  
He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,  
Without a grave, unknelled, uncoffined, and unknown.

The armaments which thunderstrike the walls  
Of rock-built cities, bidding nations quake,  
And monarchs tremble in their capitals,  
The oak leviathans, whose huge ribs make  
Their clay creator the vain title take  
Of lord of thee, and arbiter of war;  
These are thy toys, and, as the snowy flake,  
They melt into thy yeast of waves, which mar  
Alike the Armada's pride, or spoils of Trafalgar.

## LORD BYRON

Thy shores are empires, changed in all save thee—  
Assyria, Greece, Rome, Carthage, what are they?  
Thy waters washed them power while they were free,  
And many a tyrant since; their shores obey  
The stranger, slave, or savage; their decay  
Has dried up realms to deserts—not so thou,  
Unchangeable save to thy wild waves' play—  
Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow—  
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.

Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form  
Glasses itself in tempests; in all time,  
Calm or convulsed—in breeze, or gale, or storm,  
Icing the pole, or in the torrid clime  
Dark-heaving—boundless, endless, and sublime—  
The image of Eternity—the throne  
Of the Invisible; even from out thy slime  
The monsters of the deep are made; each zone  
Obeys thee; thou goest forth, dread, fathomless, alone.

### *The Eve of Waterloo*

FROM "CHILDE HAROLD'S PILGRIMAGE"

THERE was a sound of revelry by night,  
And Belgium's capital had gathered then  
Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright  
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men:  
A thousand hearts beat happily; and when  
Music arose with its voluptuous swell,  
Soft eyes looked love to eyes which spake again,  
And all went merry as a marriage-bell;  
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!

## LORD BYRON

Did ye not hear it?—No; 'twas but the wind,  
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street;  
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;  
No sleep till morn, when youth and pleasure meet  
To chase the glowing hours with flying feet. . . .  
But hark!—that heavy sound breaks in once more,  
As if the clouds its echo would repeat;  
And nearer, clearer, deadlier than before!  
**Arm! arm!** it is—it is—the cannon's opening roar

Ah! then and there was hurrying to and fro,  
And gathering tears, and tremblings of distress,  
And cheeks all pale, which but an hour ago  
Blushed at the praise of their own loveliness;  
And there were sudden partings, such as press  
The life from out young hearts, and choking sighs  
Which ne'er might be repeated: who could guess  
If ever more should meet those mutual eyes,  
Since upon night so sweet such awful morn could rise?

And there was mounting in hot haste; the steed,  
The mustering squadron, and the clattering car,  
Went pouring forward with impetuous speed,  
And swiftly forming in the ranks of war;  
And the deep thunder peal on peal afar,  
And near, the beat of the alarming drum  
Roused up the soldier ere the morning star;  
While thronged the citizens with terror dumb,  
Or whispering with white lips—"The foe! They come!  
they come!"

And Ardennes waves above them her green leaves,  
Dewy with nature's tear-drops, as they pass,

## LORD BYRON

Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,  
Over the unreturning brave—alas!  
Ere evening to be trodden like the grass,  
Which now beneath them, but above shall grow  
In its next verdure, when this fiery mass  
Of living valor, rolling on the foe  
And burning with high hope, shall molder cold and low.

Last noon beheld them full of lusty life,  
Last eve in Beauty's circle proudly gay,  
The midnight brought the signal-sound of strife,  
The morn, the marshalling in arms—the day,  
Battle's magnificently stern array!  
The thunder-clouds close o'er it, which when rent,  
The earth is covered thick with other clay,  
Which her own clay shall cover, heaped and pent,  
Rider and horse, friend, foe, in one red burial blent.

### *From "Manfred"*

THE stars are forth, the moon above the tops  
Of the snow-shining mountains.—Beautiful!  
I linger yet with Nature, for the night  
Hath been to me a more familiar face  
Than that of man; and in her starry shade  
Of dim and solitary loveliness,  
I learned the language of another world.  
I do remember me, that in my youth,  
When I was wandering—upon such a night  
I stood within the Coliseum's wall,  
'Midst the chief relics of almighty Rome;

## LORD BYRON

The trees which grew along the broken arches  
Waved dark in the blue midnight, and the stars  
Shone through the rents of ruin; from afar  
The watch-dog bayed beyond the Tiber; and  
More near from out the Cæsar's palace came  
The owl's long cry, and, interruptedly,  
Of distant sentinels the fitful song  
Began and died upon the gentle wind.  
Some cypresses beyond the time-worn breach  
Appeared to skirt the horizon, yet they stood  
Within a bowshot. Where the Cæsars dwelt,  
And dwell the tuneless birds of night, amidst  
A grove which springs through levelled battlements,  
And twines its roots with the imperial hearths,  
Ivy usurps the laurel's place of growth;  
But the gladiators' bloody Circus stands,  
A noble wreck in ruinous perfection!  
While Cæsar's chambers, and the Augustan halls,  
Grovel on earth in indistinct decay.  
And thou didst shine, thou rolling moon, upon  
All this, and cast a wide and tender light,  
Which softened down the hoar austerity  
Of rugged desolation, and filled up,  
As 'twere anew, the gaps of centuries;  
Leaving that beautiful which still was so,  
And making that which was not, till the place  
Became religion, and the heart ran o'er  
With silent worship of the great of old!—  
The dead but sceptred sovereigns, who still rule  
Our spirits from their urns.

*My Boat Is on the Shore*

MY boat is on the shore,  
And my bark is on the sea:  
But, before I go, Tom Moore,  
Here's a double health to thee!

Here's a sigh to those that love me,  
And a smile to those who hate;  
And, whatever sky's above me,  
Here's a heart for every fate.

Though the ocean roar around me,  
Yet it shall yet bear me on;  
Though a desert should surround me,  
It hath springs that may be won.

Were't the last drop in the well,  
As I gasped upon the brink,  
Ere my fainting spirit fell,  
'Tis to thee that I would drink.

With that water as this wine,  
The libation I would pour  
Should be: "Peace with thine and mine,  
And a health to thee, Tom Moore!"

*The Dream*

Here we have Byron's story of his impassioned but tragic affection for Mary Chaworth. It has in it the wild heart of the poet at one of his noblest moments.

Poe reminds us of a beautiful fact: "In every allusion made by Byron to his passion for Mary Chaworth, there was a vein of almost spiritual tenderness and purity, strangely in contrast with the gross earthliness pervading and disfiguring his ordinary love poems. 'The Dream' \*\*\* has never been excelled (certainly never excelled by him) in the blended fervor, delicacy, truthfulness and utter ethereality which sublimate and adorn it."

And I may say that this powerful poem laid a strange enchantment upon all my romantic boyhood.

OUR life is twofold; sleep hath its own world,  
 A boundary between the things misnamed  
 Death and existence: sleep hath its own world,  
 And a wide realm of wild reality,  
 And dreams in their development have breath,  
 And tears, and tortures, and the touch of joy;  
 They leave a weight upon our waking thoughts,  
 They take a weight from off our waking toils,  
 They do divide our being; they become  
 A portion of ourselves as of our time,  
 And look like heralds of eternity;  
 They pass like spirits of the past—they speak  
 Like sibyls of the future; they have power—  
 The tyranny of pleasure and of pain;  
 They make us what we were not—what they will,  
 And shake us with the vision that's gone by,  
 The dread of vanished shadows. Are they so?  
 Is not the past all shadow? What are they?  
 Creations of the mind? The mind can make

## LORD BYRON

Substances, and people planets of its own  
With beings brighter than have been, and give  
A breath to forms which can outlive all flesh.  
I would recall a vision which I dreamed  
Perchance in sleep—for in itself a thought,  
A slumbering thought, is capable of years,  
And curdles a long life into one hour.

I saw two beings in the hues of youth  
Standing upon a hill, a gentle hill,  
Green and of a mild declivity, the last  
As 'twere the cape of a long ridge of such,  
Save that there was no sea to lave its base,  
But a most living landscape, and the wave  
Of woods and cornfields, and the abodes of men  
Scattered at intervals, and wreathing smoke  
Arising from such rustic roofs; the hill  
Was crowned with a peculiar diadem  
Of trees, in circular array, so fixed,  
Not by the sport of nature, but of man:  
These two, a maiden and a youth, were there  
Gazing—the one on all that was beneath  
Fair as herself—but the boy gazed on her;  
And both were young, and one was beautiful;  
And both were young—yet not alike in youth.  
As the sweet moon on the horizon's verge,  
The maid was on the eve of womanhood;  
The boy had fewer summers, but his heart  
Had far outgrown his years, and to his eye  
There was but one beloved face on earth,  
And that was shining on him; he had looked  
Upon it till it could not pass away;  
He had no breath, no being, but in hers;  
She was his voice; he did not speak to her,  
But trembled on her words; she was his sight,

## LORD BYRON

For his eye followed hers, and saw with hers,  
Which colored all his objects; he had ceased  
To live within himself: she was his life,  
The ocean to the river of his thoughts,  
Which terminated all; upon a tone,  
A touch of hers, his blood would ebb and flow,  
And his cheek change tempestuously—his heart  
Unknowing of its cause of agony.  
But she in these fond feelings had no share:  
Her sighs were not for him; to her he was  
Even as a brother—but no more: 'twas much,  
For brotherless she was, save in the name  
Her infant friendship had bestowed on him;  
Herself the solitary scion left  
Of a time-honored race. It was a name  
Which pleased him, and yet pleased him not—and why?  
Time taught him a deep answer—when she loved  
Another; even *now* she loved another,  
And on the summit of that hill she stood,  
Looking afar if yet her lover's steed  
Kept pace with her expectancy, and flew.

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
There was an ancient mansion, and before  
Its walls there was a steed caparisoned;  
Within an antique oratory stood  
The boy of whom I spake; he was alone,  
And pale, and pacing to and fro: anon  
He sate him down, and seized a pen, and traced  
Words which I could not guess of; then he leaned  
His bowed head on his hands and shook, as 'twere  
With a convulsion—then arose again,  
And with his teeth and quivering hands did tear  
What he had written, but he shed no tears,  
And he did calm himself, and fix his brow

## LORD BYRON

Into a kind of quiet; as he paused,  
The lady of his love re-entered there;  
She was serene and smiling then, and yet  
She knew she was by him beloved; she knew—  
For quickly comes such knowledge—that his heart  
Was darkened with her shadow, and she saw  
That he was wretched, but she saw not all.  
He rose, and with a cold and gentle grasp  
He took her hand; a moment o'er his face  
A tablet of unutterable thoughts  
Was traced, and then it faded, as it came;  
He dropped the hand he held, and with slow steps  
Retired, but not as bidding her adieu,  
For they did part with mutual smiles; he passed  
From out the massy gate of that old Hall,  
And mounting on his steed he went his way;  
And ne'er repassed that hoary threshold more.

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
The boy was sprung to manhood; in the wilds  
Of fiery climes he made himself a home,  
And his soul drank their sunbeams; he was girt  
With strange and dusky aspects; he was not  
Himself like what he had been; on the sea  
And on the shore he was a wanderer;  
There was a mass of many images  
Crowded like waves upon me, but he was  
A part of all; and in the last he lay  
Reposing from the noontide sultriness,  
Couched among fallen columns, in the shade  
Of ruined walls that had survived the names  
Of those who reared them; by his sleeping side  
Stood camels grazing, and some goodly steeds  
Were fastened near a fountain; and a man,  
Clad in a flowing garb, did watch the while,

## LORD BYRON

While many of his tribe slumbered around:  
And they were canopied by the blue sky,  
So cloudless, clear, and purely beautiful,  
That God alone was to be seen in heaven.

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
The lady of his love was wed with one  
Who did not love her better: in her home,  
A thousand leagues from his, her native home,  
She dwelt, begirt with growing infancy,  
Daughters and sons of beauty—but behold!  
Upon her face there was the tint of grief,  
The settled shadow of an inward strife,  
And an unquiet drooping of the eye,  
As if its lid were charged with unshed tears.  
What could her grief be? She had all she loved,  
And he who had so loved her was not there  
To trouble with bad hopes, or evil wish,  
Or ill-repressed affliction, her pure thoughts.  
What could her grief be? She had loved him not,  
Nor given him cause to deem himself beloved,  
Nor could he be a part of that which preyed  
Upon her mind—a specter of the past.

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
The wanderer was returned. I saw him stand  
Before an altar—with a gentle bride;  
Her face was fair, but was not that which made  
The starlight of his boyhood—as he stood  
Even at the altar, o'er his brow there came  
The selfsame aspect and the quivering shock  
That in the antique oratory shook  
His bosom in its solitude; and then—  
As in that hour—a moment o'er his face  
The tablet of unutterable thoughts

## LORD BYRON

Was traced—and then it faded as it came,  
And he stood calm and quiet, and he spoke  
The fitting vows, but heard not his own words,  
And all things reeled around him; he could see  
Not that which was, nor that which should have been,  
But the old mansion, and the accustomed hall,  
And the remembered chambers, and the place,  
The day, the hour, the sunshine, and the shade,  
All things pertaining to that place and hour,  
And her who was his destiny, came back  
And thrust themselves between him and the light;  
What business had they there at such a time?

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
The lady of his love—oh, she was changed,  
As by the sickness of the soul! her mind  
Had wandered from its dwelling, and her eyes,  
They had not their own luster, but the look  
Which is not of the earth; she was become  
The queen of a fantastic realm; her thoughts  
Were combinations of disjointed things,  
And forms impalpable and unperceived  
Of others' sight familiar were to hers.  
And this the world calls frenzy; but the wise  
Have a far deeper madness, and the glance  
Of melancholy is a fearful gift;  
What is it but the telescope of truth,  
Which strips the distance of its fantasies,  
And brings life near in utter nakedness,  
Making the cold reality too real!

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.  
The wanderer was alone as heretofore,  
The beings which surrounded him were gone,  
Or were at war with him; he was a mark

## LORD BYRON

For blight and desolation, compassed round  
With hatred and contention; pain was mixed  
In all which was served up to him, until,  
Like to the Pontic monarch of old days,  
He fed on poisons, and they had no power,  
But were a kind of nutriment; he lived  
Through that which had been death to many men,  
And made him friends of mountains: with the stars  
And the quick Spirit of the universe  
He held his dialogues; and they did teach  
To him the magic of their mysteries;  
To him the book of Night was opened wide,  
And voices from the deep abyss revealed  
A marvel and a secret. Be it so.

My dream was past; it had no further change.  
It was of a strange order, that the doom  
Of these two creatures should be thus traced out  
Almost like a reality—the one  
To end in madness—both in misery.

### *Darkness*

I HAD a dream, which was not all a dream.  
The bright sun was extinguished; and the stars  
Did wander, darkling, in the eternal space,  
Rayless and pathless, and the icy earth  
Swung blind and blackening in the moonless air.  
Morn came, and went—and came, and brought no day,  
And men forgot their passions, in the dread  
Of this their desolation; and all hearts  
Were chilled into a selfish prayer for light.  
And they did live by watch-fires; and the thrones,

## LORD BYRON

The palaces of crownèd kings, the huts,  
The habitations of all things which dwell,  
Were burnt for beacons: cities were consumed,  
And men were gathered round their blazing homes,  
To look once more into each other's face.  
Happy were those who dwelt within the eye  
Of the volcanoes and their mountain torch.

A fearful hope was all the world contained:  
Forests were set on fire; but, hour by hour,  
They fell and faded; and the crackling trunks  
Extinguished with a crash—and all was black.  
The brows of men, by the despairing light,  
Wore an unearthly aspect, as, by fits,  
The flashes fell upon them. Some lay down,  
And hid their eyes, and wept; and some did rest  
Their chins upon their clenched hands, and smiled;  
And others hurried to and fro, and fed  
Their funeral piles with fuel, and looked up,  
With mad disquietude, on the dull sky,  
The pall of a past world; and then again  
With curses, cast them down upon the dust,  
And gnashed their teeth, and howled. The wild birds  
shrieked,  
And, terrified, did flutter on the ground,  
And flap their useless wings: the wildest brutes  
Came tame and tremulous; and vipers crawled  
And twined themselves among the multitude,  
Hissing, but stingless—they were slain for food.

And War, which for a moment was no more,  
Did glut himself again: a meal was bought  
With blood, and each sat sullenly apart,  
Gorging himself in gloom; no love was left;  
All earth was but one thought—and that was death,

## LORD BYRON

Immediate and inglorious; and the pang  
Of famine fed upon all entrails. Men  
Died; and their bones were tombless as their flesh;  
The meager by the meager were devoured.  
Even dogs assailed their masters—all save one,  
And he was faithful to a corse, and kept  
The birds, and beasts, and famished men at bay,  
Till hunger clung them, or the drooping dead  
Lured their lank jaws: himself sought out no food,  
But, with a piteous, and perpetual moan,  
And a quick desolate cry, licking the hand  
Which answered not with a caress—he died.

The crowd was famished by degrees. But two  
Of an enormous city did survive,  
And they were enemies. They met beside  
The dying embers of an altar-place,  
Where had been heaped a mass of holy things  
For an unholy usage. They raked up,  
And, shivering, scraped with their cold, skeleton hands,  
The feeble ashes; and their feeble breath  
Blew for a little life, and made a flame,  
Which was a mockery. Then they lifted  
Their eyes as it grew lighter, and beheld  
Each other's aspects—saw, and shrieked, and died;  
Even of their mutual hideousness they died,  
Unknowing who he was, upon whose brow  
Famine had written Fiend.

### The world was void:

The populous and the powerful was a lump,  
Seasonless, herbless, treeless, manless, lifeless;  
A lump of death, a chaos of hard clay.  
The rivers, lakes and ocean, all stood still,  
And nothing stirred within their silent depths.

## LORD BYRON

Ships, sailorless, lay rotting on the sea,  
And their masts fell down piecemeal: as they dropped  
They slept on the abyss, without a surge;  
The waves were dead; the tides were in their grave;  
The moon, their mistress, had expired before;  
The winds were withered in the stagnant air,  
And the clouds perished: Darkness had no need  
Of aid from them—she was the universe.

### *Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte*

**T**IS done—but yesterday a King!  
And armed with Kings to strive—  
And now thou art a nameless thing;  
So abject—yet alive!  
Is this the man of thousand thrones,  
Who strewed our earth with hostile bones?  
And can he thus survive?  
Since, he, miscalled the Morning Star,  
Nor man nor fiend hath fallen so far.

Ill-minded man! why scourge thy kind  
Who bowed so low the knee?  
By gazing on thyself grown blind,  
Thou taught'st the rest to see.  
With might unquestioned—power to save;  
Thine only gift hath been the grave,  
To those that worshipped thee;  
Nor till thy fall could mortals guess  
Ambition's less than littleness!

Thanks for that lesson—it will teach  
To after warriors more  
Than high Philosophy can preach,

# LORD BYRON

And vainly preached before.  
That spell upon the minds of men  
Breaks, never to unite again,  
    That led them to adore  
Those Pagod things of sabre sway,  
With fronts of brass, and feet of clay.

The triumph, and the vanity,  
    The rapture of the strife—  
The earthquake voice of Victory,  
    To thee the breath of life;  
The sword, the sceptre, and that sway  
Which man seemed made but to obey,  
    Wherewith renown was rife—  
All quelled!—Dark Spirit! what must be  
The madness of thy memory!

The Desolator desolate!  
    The Victor overthrown  
The arbiter of others' fate  
    A suppliant for his own!  
Is it some yet imperial hope,  
That with such change can calmly cope?  
    Or dread of death alone?  
To die a prince—or live a slave—  
Thy choice is most ignobly brave!

He who of old would rend the oak,  
    Dreamed not of the rebound;  
Chained by the trunk he vainly broke—  
    Alone—how looked he round?  
Thou, in the sternness of thy strength,  
An equal deed hast done at length,  
    And darker fate hast found;

## LORD BYRON

He fell, the forest prowler's prey:  
But thou must eat thy heart away!

The Roman, when his burning heart,  
Was slaked with blood of Rome,  
Threw down the dagger—dared depart,  
    In savage grandeur, home—  
He dared depart in utter scorn  
Of men that such a yoke had borne,  
    Yet left him such a doom!  
His only glory was that hour  
Of self-upheld abandoned power.

The Spaniard, when the lust of sway  
    Had lost its quickening spell,  
Cast crowns for rosaries away,  
    An empire for a cell;  
A strict accountant of his beads,  
A subtle disputant on creeds,  
    His dotage trifled well:  
Yet better had he neither known  
A bigot's shrine, nor despot's throne.

But thou—from thy reluctant hand  
    The thunderbolt is wrung—  
Too late thou leav'st the high command  
    To which thy weakness clung;  
All Evil Spirit as thou art,  
It is enough to grieve the heart  
    To see thine own unstrung;  
To think that God's fair world hath been  
The footstool of a thing so mean!

## LORD BYRON

And earth hath spilt her blood for him,  
Who thus can hoard his own!  
And Monarchs bowed the trembling limb,  
And thanked him for a throne!  
Fair Freedom! we may hold thee dear,  
When thus thy mightiest foes their fear  
In humblest guise have shown.  
Oh! ne'er may tyrant leave behind  
A brighter name to lure mankind!

Thine evil deeds are writ in gore,  
Nor written thus in vain—  
Thy triumphs tell of fame no more,  
Or deepen every stain:  
If thou hadst died as honor dies,  
Some new Napoleon might arise,  
To shame the world again—  
But who would soar the solar height,  
To set in such a starless night?

Weighed in the balance, hero dust  
Is vile as vulgar clay;  
Thy scales, Mortality! are just  
To all that pass away:  
But yet methought the living great  
Some higher sparks should animate,  
To dazzle and dismay;  
Nor deemed Contempt could thus make mirth  
Of these, the Conquerors of the earth.

And she, proud Austria's mournful flower,  
Thy still imperial bride;  
How bears her breast the torturing hour?  
Still clings she to thy side?  
Must she, too, bend—must she, too, share,

## LORD BYRON

Thy late repentance, long despair,  
Thou throneless Homicide?  
If still she loves thee, hoard that gem;  
'Tis worth thy vanished diadem!

Then haste thee to thy sullen Isle,  
And gaze upon the sea:  
That element may meet thy smile—  
It ne'er was ruled by thee!  
Or trace with thine all idle hand,  
In loitering mood upon the sand,  
That Earth is now as free!  
That Corinth's pedagogue hath now,  
Transferred his by-word to thy brow.

Thou Timour! in his captive's cage—  
What thoughts will there be thine,  
While brooding in thy prisoned rage?  
But one—"The world *was* mine!"  
Unless, like he of Babylon,  
All sense is with thy sceptre gone,  
Life will not long confine  
That spirit poured so widely forth—  
So long obeyed—so little worth!

Or, like the thief of fire from heaven,  
Wilt thou withstand the shock?  
And share with him, the unforgiven,  
His vulture and his rock?  
Foredoomed by God—by man accurst,  
And that last act, though not thy worst,  
The very Fiend's arch mock!  
He, in his fall preserved his pride,  
And, if a mortal, had as proudly died!

## LORD BYRON

There was a day—there was an hour,  
While earth was Gaul's—Gaul thine—  
When that immeasurable power,  
Unsated, to resign,  
Had been an act of purer fame,  
Than gathers round Marengo's name,  
And gilded thy decline,  
Through the long twilight of all time,  
Despite some passing clouds of crime.

But thou, forsooth, must be a king,  
And don the purple vest,  
As if that foolish robe could wring  
Remembrance from thy breast.  
Where is the faded garment? where  
The gewgaws thou wert fond to wear,  
The star—the string—the crest?  
Vain foward child of empire! say,  
Are all thy playthings snatched away?

Where may the wearied eye repose,  
When gazing on the Great,  
Where neither guilty glory glows,  
Nor despicable state?  
Yes—one—the first—the last—the best—  
The Cincinnatus of the West,  
Whom envy dared not hate,  
Bequeath the name of Washington,  
To make man blush there was but one!

WILLIAM KNOX  
ENGLAND, 1789-1825

*Oh, Why Should the Spirit of Mortal Be Proud?*

*The following poem was a particular favorite with Abraham Lincoln. It was first shown to him when a young man by a friend, and afterwards he cut it from a newspaper and learned it by heart. He said to a friend, "I would give a great deal to know who wrote it, but have never been able to ascertain." He was told, in 1864.*

O H, why should the spirit of mortal be proud?  
Like a swift-fleeting meteor, a fast-flying cloud,  
A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,  
Man passes from life to his rest in the grave.

The leaves of the oak and the willow shall fade,  
Be scattered around and together be laid;  
And the young and the old, and the low and the high,  
Shall molder to dust and together shall lie.

The infant a mother attended and loved,  
The mother that infant's affection who proved;  
The husband that mother and infant who blessed,  
Each, all, are away to their dwellings of rest.

## WILLIAM KNOX

The maid on whose cheek, on whose brow, in whose eye,  
Shone beauty and pleasure—her triumphs are by;  
And the memory of those who loved her and praised,  
Are alike from the minds of the living erased.

The hand of the king that the scepter hath borne,  
The brow of the priest that the miter hath worn,  
The eye of the sage, and the heart of the brave,  
Are hidden and lost in the depths of the grave.

The peasant whose lot was to sow and to reap,  
The herdsman who climbed with his goats up the steep,  
The beggar who wandered in search of his bread,  
Have faded away like the grass that we tread.

The saint who enjoyed the communion of heaven,  
The sinner who dared to remain unforgiven,  
The wise and the foolish, the guilty and just,  
Have quietly mingled their bones in the dust.

So the multitude goes, like the flower and the weed  
That wither away to let others succeed;  
So the multitude comes, even those we behold,  
To repeat every tale that has often been told.

For we are the same that our fathers have been;  
We see the same sights that our fathers have seen,  
We drink the same stream and view the same sun,  
And run the same course that our fathers have run.

The thoughts we are thinking our fathers would think;  
From the death we are shrinking from, they too would  
shrink,  
To the life we are clinging to, they too would cling;  
But it speeds from the earth, like a bird on the wing.

## WILLIAM KNOX

They loved, but their story we cannot unfold;  
They scorned, but the heart of the haughty is cold;  
They grieved, but no wail from their slumbers will  
    come;  
They joyed, but the voice of their gladness is dumb.

They died—ay! they died: and we things that are now,  
Who walk on the turf that lies over their brow,  
Who make in their dwelling a transient abode,  
Meet the changes they met on their pilgrimage road.

Yea! hope and despondency, pleasure and pain,  
Are mingled together in sunshine and rain;  
And the smile and the tear, the song and the dirge,  
Still follow each other, like surge upon surge.

'Tis the wink of an eye, 'tis the draught of a breath,  
From the blossom of health to the paleness of death,  
From the gilded saloon to the bier and the shroud—  
Oh, why should the spirit of mortal be proud?

## CHARLES WOLFE

IRELAND, 1791-1823

### *The Burial of Sir John Moore after Corunna* JANUARY 16, 1809

The author of this famous ode was an obscure Irish clergyman, who wrote no other poem of consequence. This one was written several years before it was published, without the knowledge of the poet, by a friend who had memorized it and brought about its publication. Almost immediately it took its place among the best martial poems in the language, preëminent for simplicity, patriotic fervor and manly pathos.

**N**OT a drum was heard, not a funeral note,  
As his corse to the rampart we hurried;  
Not a soldier discharged his farewell shot  
O'er the grave where our hero we buried.

We buried him darkly at dead of night,  
The sods with our bayonets turning,  
By the struggling moonbeam's misty light  
And the lanthorn dimly burning.

No useless coffin enclosed his breast,  
Not in sheet or in shroud we wound him;  
But he lay like a warrior taking his rest  
With his martial cloak around him.

## CHARLES WOLFE

Few and short were the prayers we said,  
And we spoke not a word of sorrow;  
But we steadfastly gazed on the face of the dead,  
And we bitterly thought of the morrow.

We thought, as we hollowed his narrow bed  
And smoothed down his lonely pillow,  
That the foe and the stranger would tread o'er his head,  
And we far away on the billow!

Lightly they'll talk of the spirit that's gone,  
And o'er his cold ashes upbraid him—  
But little he'll reck, if they let him sleep on  
In the grave where a Briton has laid him.

But half of our heavy task was done  
When the clock struck the hour for retiring;  
And we heard the distant and random gun  
That the foe was sullenly firing.

Slowly and sadly we laid him down,  
From the field of his fame fresh and gory;  
We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone,  
But we left him alone with his glory.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

ENGLAND, 1792-1822

SHELLEY's first great poem was *Alastor*, and his two most extended works were the tragedy, *The Cenci*, and the dramatic poem, *Prometheus Unbound*. At his death he had only nineteen readers, but now he is one of the chief glories of the literary world.

He wreaked his thought upon expression. Nothing of his (as Poe tells us) is ever worked out: he errs sometimes by too much concision. His poetry seems not to be heard, but to be overhead. He seems always to be singing to his own spirit. In his higher moments he sings impulsively, earnestly, divinely: he swings out into the abandon of the gods.

In the *Ode to the Skylark*, he reveals the chain of lovely suggestions made by that music out of the empyrean. Here, as in the *Ode to the West Wind*, we have a rainbow of brilliance, a marshalling of edenic powers and processes. Shelley was responsive to the faintest moods and meanings of Nature, and his music met his thought as when the breeze and the Æolian harp whisper their ecstasy.

"Think," says De Quincey, "of the early misery which he suffered, of the gathering darkness upon which the phantasmagoria of all that was to come arranged itself in troubled phosphoric dreams, and in sweeping processions of woe! Yet, again, when one recurs to his gracious nature, his fearlessness, his truth, his purity from all fleshliness of appetite, his freedom from vanity, his diffusive love and tenderness, suddenly out of the darkness flashes a May morning, forests and thickets of roses advance to the foreground, from amid which looks out the eternal child."

Swinburne bears witness to Shelley's "adoration of the personal Jesus, combined as it was with an equal abhorrence of Christian theology." In this, he was "at one

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

with Blake, the only poet or thinker then alive with whom he had so much in common." We are assured that Shelley's "blow aimed at the creed would imply nothing of insult or outrage to the person."

Shelley appeared as the child of a weird and piercing melody. Thomas Lake Harris says of him: "The boy dreamer and lover; the youthful sage and philanthropist; by native gifts and qualities of life the deep explorer of woman and hence of man; the half-born adept; the minstrel of a strain of vivid pathos, tenderness, and intensity of aspiration; of deepest human pity and longing for the welfare of all that live; of scorn, hatred and detestation of all things ignoble, enslaving and corrupting—this was Shelley. He was a Christian in essence, though by the outward mind he knew not Christus-Christa: had he known, he would have gone up fearlessly, gently, humbly, to nestle in the Mother's bosom and to lay his head upon the Father's knee. . . . The child grew up among the wolfish instincts of a dominant egoised caste and race, which had inverted its own supreme cult, transposing it in form and feature from the sense of its original altruism—a race that, for its kings, had an imbecile about to be followed by a debauchee, and that had, instituted into its proud sanctuaries of religion, a godless mammon service. There the titled great held the people by the throat: the peasants in the fields and the operatives of the towns lived, age by age, upon the verge of famine, in a land that overflowed with plenty.

"These were Shelley's surroundings: the misapprehension of his thought, the mistakes of his brief career, are not to be compared with the energizing perfections which that career implied, nor with the trains of noble sentiments and purposes which that thought has assisted to generate.

'Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth not sleep—  
He hath awakened from the dream of life!' "

*A Dirge*

**R**OUGH wind, that moanest loud  
Grief too sad for song;  
Wild wind, when sullen cloud  
Knells all the night long;  
Sad storm, whose tears are vain,  
Bare woods, whose branches strain,  
Deep caves and dreary main,  
Wail, for the world's wrong!

*Music When Soft Voices Die*

**M**USIC, when soft voices die,  
Vibrates in the memory;  
Odors, when sweet violets sicken,  
Live within the sense they quicken.

Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,  
Are heaped for the belovèd's bed;  
And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,  
Love itself shall slumber on.

*Hymn of Pan*

**F**ROM the forests and highlands  
We come, we come;  
From the river-girth islands  
Where loud waves are dumb,  
Listening to my sweet pipings.  
The wind in the reeds and the rushes,  
The bees on the bells of thyme,

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

The birds on the myrtle bushes,  
The cicale above in the lime,  
And the lizards below in the grass,  
Were as silent as ever old Tmolus was,  
Listening to my sweet pipings.

Liquid Peneus was flowing,  
And all dark Tempe lay  
In Pelion's shadow, outgrowing  
The light of the dying day,  
Speeded by my sweet pipings.  
The Sileni and Sylvans and Fauns,  
And the Nymphs of the woods and waves,  
To the edge of the moist river-lawns,  
And the brink of the dewy caves,  
And all that did then attend and follow,  
Were silent with love, as you now, Apollo,  
With envy of my sweet pipings.

I sang of the dancing stars,  
I sang of the dædal earth,  
And of heaven, and the giant wars,  
And love, and death, and birth.  
And then I changed my pipings—  
Singing how down the vale of Mænarus  
I pursued a maiden, and clasped a reed:  
Gods and men, we are all deluded thus:  
It breaks in our bosom, and then we bleed.  
All wept—as I think both ye now would,  
If envy or age had not frozen your blood—  
At the sorrow of my sweet pipings.

*Hellas*

THE world's great age begins anew,  
The golden years return,  
The earth doth like a snake renew  
Her winter weeds outworn:  
Heaven smiles, and faiths and empires gleam  
Like wrecks of a dissolving dream.

A brighter Hellas rears its mountains  
From waves serener far;  
A new Peneus rolls his fountains  
Against the morning star;  
Where fairer Tempes bloom, there sleep  
Young Cyclads on a sunnier deep.

A loftier Argo cleaves the main,  
Fraught with a later prize;  
Another Orpheus sings again,  
And loves, and weeps, and dies;  
A new Ulysses leaves once more  
Calypso for his native shore.

O write no more the tale of Troy,  
If earth Death's scroll must be—  
Nor mix with Laian rage the joy  
Which dawns upon the free,  
Although a subtler Sphinx renew  
Riddles of death Thebes never knew.

Another Athens shall arise,  
And to remoter time  
Bequeath, like sunset to the skies,  
The splendor of its prime;

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

And leave, if naught so bright may live,  
All earth can take or Heaven can give.

Saturn and Love their long repose  
Shall burst, more bright and good  
Than all who fell, than One who rose,  
Than many unsubdued:  
Not gold, not blood, their altar dowers,  
But votive tears and symbol flowers.<sup>1</sup>

O cease! must hate and death return?  
Cease! must men kill and die?  
Cease! drain not to its dregs the urn  
Of bitter prophecy!  
The world is weary of the past—  
O might it die or rest at last!

<sup>1</sup> "Saturn and Love" were among the deities of a real or imaginary state of innocence and happiness. "All" those "who fell," or the Gods of Greece, Asia, and Egypt; the "One who rose," or Jesus Christ, at whose appearance the idols of the Pagan World were amerced of their worship; and "the many unsubdued," or the monstrous objects of the idolatry of China, India, the Antarctic islands, and the native tribes of America, certainly have reigned over the understandings of men in conjunction or in succession, during periods in which all we know of evil has been in a state of portentous, and (until the revival of learning and the arts) perpetually increasing activity. (*From Shelley's Note.*)

*To a Skylark*

HAIL to thee, blithe spirit!  
Bird thou never wert—  
That from heaven or near it  
Pourest thy full heart  
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.

Higher still and higher  
From the earth thou springest,  
Like a cloud of fire;  
The blue deep thou wingest,  
And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest.

In the golden lightening  
Of the sunken sun,  
O'er which clouds are brightening,  
Thou dost float and run,  
Like an unbodied joy whose race is just begun.

The pale purple even  
Melts around thy flight;  
Like a star of heaven,  
In the broad daylight  
Thou art unseen, but yet I hear thy shrill delight—

Keen as are the arrows  
Of that silver sphere  
Whose intense lamp narrows  
In the white dawn clear,  
Until we hardly see, we feel that it is there.

All the earth and air  
With thy voice is loud,

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

As, when night is bare,  
From one lonely cloud  
The moon rains out her beams, and heaven is over-flowed.

What thou art we know not;  
What is most like thee?  
From rainbow clouds there flow not  
Drops so bright to see,  
As from thy presence showers a rain of melody:

Like a poet hidden  
In the light of thought,  
Singing hymns unbidden,  
Till the world is wrought  
To sympathy with hopes and fears it heeded not:

Like a high-born maiden  
In a palace tower,  
Soothing her love-laden  
Soul in secret hour

With music sweet as love, which overflows her bower:

Like a glow-worm golden  
In a dell of dew,  
Scattering un beholden  
Its aërial hue

Among the flowers and grass which screen it from the view:

Like a rose embowered  
In its own green leaves,  
By warm winds deflowered,  
Till the scent it gives

Makes faint with too much sweet these heavy-wingèd thieves:

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Sound of vernal showers  
On the twinkling grass,  
Rain-awakened flowers—  
All that ever was  
Joyous and clear and fresh—thy music doth surpass.

Teach us, sprite or bird,  
What sweet thoughts are thine:  
I have never heard  
Praise of love or wine  
That panted forth a flood of rapture so divine.

Chorus hymeneal,  
Or triumphal chant,  
Matched with thine would be all  
But an empty vaunt—  
A thing wherein we feel there is some hidden want.

What objects are the fountains  
Of thy happy strain?  
What fields, or waves, or mountains?  
What shapes of sky or plain?  
What love of thine own kind? what ignorance of pain?

With thy clear keen joyance  
Languor cannot be:  
Shadow of annoyance  
Never came near thee:  
Thou lovest, but ne'er knew love's sad satiety.

Waking or asleep,  
Thou of death must deem  
Things more true and deep  
Than we mortals dream,  
Or how could thy notes flow in such a crystal stream?

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

We look before and after,  
And pine for what is not:  
Our sincerest laughter  
With some pain is fraught;  
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest thought.

Yet, if we could scorn  
Hate and pride and fear,  
If we were things born  
Not to shed a tear,  
I know not how thy joy we ever should come near.

Better than all measures  
Of delightful sound,  
Better than all treasures  
That in books are found,  
Thy skill to poet were, thou scorner of the ground!

Teach me half the gladness  
That thy brain must know;  
Such harmonious madness  
From my lips would flow,  
The world should listen then, as I am listening now.

*A Lament*

O WORLD! O life! O time!  
On whose last steps I climb  
Trembling at that where I had stood before;  
When will return the glory of your prime?  
No more—Oh, never more!

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Out of the day and night  
A joy has taken flight;  
Fresh spring, and summer, and winter hoar,  
Move my faint heart with grief, but with delight  
No more—Oh, never more!

*Ode to the West Wind*

I

O WILD West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's  
being,  
Thou from whose unseen presence the leaves dead  
Are driven like ghosts from an enchanter fleeing,  
  
Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic red,  
Pestilence-stricken multitudes! O thou  
Who chariotest to their dark wintry bed  
  
The wingèd seeds, where they lie cold and low,  
Each like a corpse within its grave, until  
Thine azure sister of the Spring shall blow  
  
Her clarion o'er the dreaming earth, and fill  
(Driving sweet buds like flocks to feed in air)  
With living hues and odors plain and hill;  
  
Wild Spirit, which art moving everywhere;  
Destroyer and preserver; hear, O hear!

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

II

Thou on whose stream, 'mid the steep sky's commotion,

Loose clouds like earth's decaying leaves are shed,  
Shook from the tangled boughs of heaven and ocean,

Angels of rain and lightning! there are spread  
On the blue surface of thine airy surge,  
Like the bright hair uplifted from the head

Of some fierce Mænad, even from the dim verge  
Of the horizon to the zenith's height,  
The locks of the approaching storm. Thou dirge

Of the dying year, to which this closing night  
Will be the dome of a vast sepulchre,  
Vaulted with all thy congregated might

Of vapors, from whose solid atmosphere  
Black rain, and fire, and hail, will burst: O hear!

III<sup>1</sup>

Thou who didst waken from his summer dreams

The blue Mediterranean, where he lay,  
Lulled by the coil of his crystalline streams,

Beside a pumice isle in Baiæ's bay,  
And saw in sleep old palaces and towers  
Quivering within the wave's intenser day,

<sup>1</sup> The phenomenon alluded to at the conclusion of this third part is well known to naturalists. The vegetation at the bottom of the sea, of rivers, and of lakes, sympathizes with that of the land in the change of seasons, and is consequently influenced by the winds which announce it. (*Shelley's note.*)

# PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

All overgrown with azure moss, and flowers

So sweet, the sense faints picturing them! Thou  
For whose path the Atlantic's level powers

Cleave themselves into chasms, while far below  
The sea-blooms and the oozy woods which wear  
The sapless foliage of the ocean, know

Thy voice, and suddenly grow gray with fear,  
And tremble and despoil themselves: O hear!

## IV

If I were a dead leaf thou mightest bear;  
If I were a swift cloud to fly with thee;  
A wave to pant beneath thy power, and share

The impulse of thy strength, only less free  
Than thou, O uncontrollable! if even  
I were as in my boyhood, and could be

The comrade of thy wanderings over heaven,  
As then, when to outstrip thy skiey speed  
Scarce seemed a vision—I would ne'er have striven

As thus with thee in prayer in my sore need.  
O! lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!  
I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed!

A heavy weight of hours has chained and bowed  
One too like thee—tameless, and swift, and proud.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

V

Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:  
What if my leaves are falling like its own?  
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies

Will take from both a deep autumnal tone,  
Sweet though in sadness. Be thou, Spirit fierce,  
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!

Drive my dead thoughts over the universe,  
Like withered leaves, to quicken a new birth;  
And, by the incantation of this verse,

Scatter, as from an unextinguished hearth  
Ashes and sparks, my words among mankind!  
Be through my lips to unawakened earth

The trumpet of a prophecy! O Wind,  
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?

*Indian Serenade*

I ARISE from dreams of thee  
In the first sweet sleep of night,  
When the winds are breathing low,  
And the stars are shining bright.  
I arise from dreams of thee,  
And a spirit in my feet  
Hath led me—who knows how?  
To thy chamber window, Sweet!

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

The wandering airs they faint  
On the dark, the silent stream—  
And the champak's odors fail  
Like sweet thoughts in a dream;  
The nightingale's complaint,  
It dies upon her heart,  
As I must die on thine,  
O beloved as thou art!

O lift me from the grass!  
I die! I faint! I fail!  
Let thy love in kisses rain  
On my lips and eyelids pale.  
My cheek is cold and white, alas!  
My heart beats loud and fast:  
O press it close to thine again,  
Where it must break at last!

*Night*

**S**WIFTLY walk over the western wave,  
Spirit of Night!  
Out of the misty eastern cave,  
Where, all the long and lone daylight,  
Thou wovest dreams of joy and fear  
Which make thee terrible and dear—  
Swift be thy flight!

Wrap thy form in a mantle gray,  
Star-inwrought!  
Blind with thine hair the eyes of Day;  
Kiss her until she be wearied out.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Then wander o'er city and sea and land,  
Touching all with thine opiate wand—  
    Come, long-sought!

When I arose and saw the dawn,  
    I sighed for thee;  
When light rode high, and the dew was gone,  
And noon lay heavy on flower and tree,  
And the weary Day turned to her rest,  
Lingering like an unloved guest,  
    I sighed for thee.

Thy brother Death came, and cried,  
    “Wouldst thou me?”  
Thy sweet child Sleep, the filmy-eyed,  
Murmured like a noontide bee,  
“Shall I nestle near thy side?  
Wouldst thou me?” And I replied,  
    “No, not thee!”

Death will come when thou art dead,  
    Soon, too soon—  
Sleep will come when thou art fled.  
Of neither would I ask the boon  
I ask of thee, belovèd Night—  
Swift be thine approaching flight,  
    Come soon, soon!

*Lines*

WHEN the lamp is shattered,  
The light in the dust lies dead;  
When the cloud is scattered,  
The rainbow's glory is shed;  
When the lute is broken,  
Sweet tones are remembered not;  
When the lips have spoken,  
Loved accents are soon forgot.

As music and splendor  
Survive not the lamp and the lute,  
The heart's echoes render  
No song when the spirit is mute—  
No song but sad dirges,  
Like the wind through a ruined cell,  
Or the mournful surges  
That ring the dead seaman's knell.

When hearts have once mingled,  
Love first leaves the well-built nest;  
The weak one is singled  
To endure what it once possest.  
O Love, who bewailest  
The frailty of all things here,  
Why choose you the frailest  
For your cradle, your home, and your bier?

Its passions will rock thee,  
As the storms rock the ravens on high:  
Bright reason will mock thee,  
Like the sun from a wintry sky.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

From thy nest every rafter  
Will rot, and thine eagle home  
Leave thee naked to laughter,  
When leaves fall and cold winds come.

*To —*

ONE word is too often profaned  
For me to profane it;  
One feeling too falsely disdained  
For thee to disdain it;  
One hope is too like despair  
For prudence to smother;  
And pity from thee more dear  
Than that from another.

I can give not what men call love:  
But wilt thou accept not  
The worship the heart lifts above  
And the heavens reject not,  
The desire of the moth for the star,  
Of the night for the morrow,  
The devotion to something afar  
From the sphere of our sorrow?

*Ozymandias of Egypt*

I MET a traveller from an antique land  
 Who said: Two vast and trunkless legs of stone  
 Stand in the desert. Near them on the sand  
 Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown  
 And wrinkled lip and sneer of cold command  
 Tell that its sculptor well those passions read  
 Which yet survive, stamped on these lifeless things,  
 The hand that mocked them and the heart that fed;  
 And on the pedestal these words appear:  
 "My name is Ozymandias, king of kings:  
 Look on my works, ye mighty, and despair!"  
 Nothing beside remains. Round the decay  
 Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare,  
 The lone and level sands stretch far away.

*From "Lines Written among the Euganean Hills"*

MANY a green isle needs must be  
 In the deep wide sea of misery;  
 Or the mariner, worn and wan,  
 Never thus could voyage on  
 Day and night, and night and day,  
 Drifting on his dreary way,  
 With the solid darkness black  
 Closing round his vessel's track;  
 Whilst above, the sunless sky,  
 Big with clouds, hangs heavily,  
 And behind the tempest fleet  
 Hurries on with lightning feet,  
 Riving sail and cord and plank

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Till the ship has almost drank  
Death from the o'erbrimming deep;  
And sinks down, down, like that sleep  
When the dreamer seems to be  
Weltering through eternity;  
And the dim low line before  
Of a dark and distant shore  
Still recedes, as, ever still  
Longing with divided will,  
But no power to seek or shun,  
He is ever drifted on  
O'er the unreposing wave  
To the haven of the grave.

Ay, many flowering islands lie  
In the waters of wide agony:  
To such a one this morn was led  
My bark, by soft winds piloted.  
'Mid the mountains Euganean  
I stood listening to the pæan  
With which the legioned rooks did hail  
The sun's uprise majestical:  
Gathering round with wings all hoar,  
Through the dewy mist they soar  
Like gray shades, till the eastern heaven  
Bursts, and then, as clouds of even,  
Flecked with fire and azure, lie  
In the unfathomable sky,  
So their plumes of purple grain,  
Starred with drops of golden rain,  
Gleam above the sunlight woods,  
As in silent multitudes  
On the morning's fitful gale  
Through the broken mist they sail;  
And the vapors cloven and gleaming

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Follow down the dark steep streaming,  
Till all is bright and clear and still  
Round the solitary hill.

Beneath is spread like a green sea  
The waveless plain of Lombardy,  
Bounded by the vaporous air,  
Islanded by cities fair;  
Underneath day's azure eyes,  
Ocean's nursling, Venice, lies—  
A peopled labyrinth of walls,  
Amphitrite's destined halls,  
Which her hoary sire now paves  
With his blue and beaming waves.  
Lo! the sun upsprings behind,  
Broad, red, radiant, half reclined  
On the level quivering line  
Of the waters crystalline;  
And before that chasm of light,  
As within a furnace bright,  
Column, tower and dome and spire  
Shine like obelisks of fire,  
Pointing with inconstant motion  
From the altar of dark ocean  
To the sapphire-tinted skies;  
As the flames of sacrifice  
From the marble shrines did rise,  
As to pierce the dome of gold  
Where Apollo spoke of old.

Sun-girt city! thou hast been  
Ocean's child, and then his queen;  
Now is come a darker day,  
And thou soon must be his prey,  
If the power that raised thee here

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Hallow so thy watery bier.  
A less drear ruin then than now,  
With thy conquest-branded brow  
Stooping to the slave of slaves  
From thy throne among the waves  
Wilt thou be when the sea-mew  
Flies, as once before it flew,  
O'er thine isles depopulate,  
And all is in its ancient state,  
Save where many a palace-gate  
With green sea-flowers overgrown  
Like a rock of ocean's own,  
Topples o'er the abandoned sea  
As the tides change sullenly.  
The fisher on his watery way  
Wandering at the close of day  
Will spread his sail and seize his oar  
Till he pass the gloomy shore,  
Lest thy dead should, from their sleep  
Bursting o'er the starlight deep,  
Lead a rapid mask of death  
O'er the waters of his path.

Noon descends around me now:  
'Tis the noon of autumn's glow,  
When a soft and purple mist,  
Like a vaporous amethyst,  
Or an air-dissolvèd star,  
Mingling light and fragrance, far  
From the curved horizon's bound  
To the point of heaven's profound,  
Fills the overflowing sky;  
And the plains that silent lie  
Underneath; the leaves unsodden  
Where the infant frost has trodden

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

With his morning-wingèd feet,  
Whose bright print is gleaming yet;  
And the red and golden vines,  
Piercing with their trellised lines  
The rough, dark-skirted wilderness;  
The dun and bladed grass no less,  
Pointing from this hoary tower  
In the windless air; the flower  
Glimmering at my feet; the line  
Of the olive-sandalled Apennine  
In the south dimly islanded;  
And the Alps, whose snows are spread  
High between the clouds and sun;  
And of living things each one;  
And my spirit, which so long  
Darkened this swift stream of song,  
Interpenetrated lie  
By the glory of the sky:  
Be it love, light, harmony,  
Odor, or the soul of all  
Which from heaven like dew doth fall,  
Or the mind which feeds this verse  
Peopling the lone universe.  
Noon descends, and after noon  
Autumn's evening meets me soon,  
Leading the infantine moon,  
And that one star, which to her  
Almost seems to minister  
Half the crimson light she brings  
From the sunset's radiant springs:  
And the soft dreams of the morn  
(Which like wingèd winds had borne  
To that silent isle, which lies  
Mid remembered agonies,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

The frail bark of this lone being)  
Pass, to other sufferers fleeing,  
And its ancient pilot, Pain,  
Sits beside the helm again.

Other flowering isles must be  
In the sea of life and agony;  
Other spirits float and flee  
O'er that gulf; even now, perhaps,  
On some rock the wild wave wraps,  
With folded winds they waiting sit  
For my bark, to pilot it  
To some calm and blooming cove,  
Where for me, and those I love,  
May a windless bower be built,  
Far from passion, pain, and guilt,  
In a dell 'mid lawny hills,  
Which the wild sea-murmur fills,  
And soft sunshine, and the sound  
Of old forests echoing round,  
And the light and smell divine  
Of all flowers that breathe and shine:  
—We may live so happy there,  
That the spirits of the air,  
Envyng us, may even entice  
To our healing paradise  
The polluting multitude;  
But their rage would be subdued  
By that clime divine and calm,  
And the winds whose wings rain balm  
On the uplifted soul, and leaves  
Under which the bright sea heaves;  
While each breathless interval  
In their whisperings musical  
The inspirèd soul supplies

# PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

With its own deep melodies;  
And the love which heals all strife,  
Circling, like the breath of life,  
All things in that sweet abode  
With its own mild brotherhood:  
They, not it, would change; and soon  
Every sprite beneath the moon  
Would repent its envy vain,  
And the earth grow young again!

## *Mutability*

THE flower that smiles to-day  
To-morrow dies;  
All that we wish to stay  
Tempts and then flies.  
What is this world's delight?  
Lightning that mocks the night,  
Brief even as bright.

Virtue, how frail it is!  
Friendship how rare!  
Love, how it sells poor bliss  
For proud despair!  
But we, though soon they fall,  
Survive their joy, and all  
Which ours we call.

Whilst skies are blue and bright,  
Whilst flowers are gay,  
Whilst eyes that change ere night  
Make glad the day;  
Whilst yet the calm hours creep  
Dream thou—and from thy sleep  
Then wake to weep.

*The Cloud*

## I

I BRING fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,  
     From the seas and the streams;  
 I bear light shade for the leaves when laid  
     In their noonday dreams.  
 From my wings are shaken the dews that waken  
     The sweet birds every one,  
 When rocked to rest on their mother's breast,  
     As she dances about the sun.  
 I wield the flail of the lashing hail,  
     And whiten the green plains under;  
 And then again I dissolve it in rain,  
     And laugh as I pass in thunder.

## II

I sift the snow on the mountains below,  
     And their great pines groan aghast;  
 And all the night 'tis my pillow white,  
     While I sleep in the arms of the blast.  
 Sublime on the towers of my skyey bowers  
     Lightning, my pilot, sits;  
 In a cavern under is fettered the thunder,  
     It struggles and howls by fits;  
 Over earth and ocean, with gentle motion,  
     This pilot is guiding me,  
 Lured by the love of the genii that move  
     In the depths of the purple sea;  
 Over the rills, and the crags, and the hills,  
     Over the lakes and the plains,  
 Wherever he dream, under mountain or stream,  
     The spirit he loves remains;

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

And I all the while bask in heaven's blue smile,  
Whilst he is dissolving in rains.

III

The sanguine sunrise, with his meteor eyes,  
And his burning plumes outspread,  
Leaps on the back of my sailing rack  
When the morning star shines dead;  
As on the jag of a mountain crag,  
Which an earthquake rocks and swings,  
An eagle alit one moment may sit  
In the light of its golden wings.  
And when sunset may breathe, from the lit sea beneath,  
Its ardors of rest and of love,  
And the crimson pall of eve may fall  
From the depth of heaven above,  
With wings folded I rest on my airy nest,  
As still as a brooding dove.

IV

That orbéd maiden, with white fire laden,  
Whom mortals call the moon,  
Glides glimmering o'er my fleece-like floor,  
By the midnight breezes strewn;  
And wherever the beat of her unseen feet,  
Which only the angels hear,  
May have broken the woof of my tent's thin roof,  
The stars peep behind her and peer;  
And I laugh to see them whirl and flee,  
Like a swarm of golden bees,  
When I widen the rent in my wind-built tent,  
Till the calm river, lakes and seas,  
Like strips of the sky fallen through me on high,  
Are each paved with the moon and these.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

V

I bind the sun's throne with a burning zone,  
And the moon's with a girdle of pearl;  
The volcanoes are dim, and the stars reel and swim,  
When the whirlwinds my banner unfurl.  
From cape to cape, with a bridge-like shape,  
Over a torrent sea,  
Sunbeam proof, I hang like a roof,  
The mountains its columns be.  
The triumphal arch through which I march,  
With hurricane, fire and snow,  
When the powers of the air are chained to my chair,  
Is the million-colored bow;  
The sphere-fire above its soft colors wove,  
While the moist earth was laughing below.

VI

I am the daughter of the earth and water,  
And the nursling of the sky;  
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores;  
I change, but I cannot die.  
For after the rain, when, with never a stain,  
The pavilion of heaven is bare,  
And the winds and sunbeams, with their convex gleams,  
Build up the blue dome of air,  
I silently laugh at my own cenotaph,  
And out of the caverns of rain,  
Like a child from the womb, like a ghost from the tomb,  
I arise and unbuild it again.

*From "Epipsychidion: Verses addressed to the noble and unfortunate Lady Emilia Viviani, now imprisoned in the Convent of St. Anne, Pisa"*

**S**POUSE! sister! angel! pilot of the fate  
Whose course has been so starless! O too late  
Belovèd, O too soon adored, by me!  
For in the fields of immortality  
My spirit should at first have worshipped thine,  
A divine presence in a place divine;  
Or should have moved beside it on this earth,  
A shadow of that substance, from its birth:  
But not as now. I love thee; yes, I feel  
That on the fountain of my heart a seal  
Is set, to keep its waters pure and bright  
For thee, since in those tears thou hast delight.  
We—are we not formed, as notes of music are,  
For one another, though dissimilar?  
Such difference without discord as can make  
Those sweetest sounds in which all spirits shake,  
As trembling leaves in a continuous air.

Thy wisdom speaks in me, and bids me dare  
Beacon the rocks on which high hearts are wrecked.  
I never was attached to that great sect  
Whose doctrine is that each one should select  
Out of the crowd a mistress or a friend,  
And all the rest, though fair and wise, commend  
To cold oblivion; though it is in the code  
Of modern morals, and the beaten road  
Which those poor slaves with weary footsteps tread  
Who travel to their home among the dead

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

By the broad highway of the world, and so  
With one chained friend, perhaps a jealous foe,  
The dreariest and the longest journey go.

True love in this differs from gold and clay,  
That to divide is not to take away.  
Love is like understanding, that grows bright,  
Gazing on many truths; 'tis like thy light,  
Imagination, which from earth and sky,  
And from the depths of human fancy,  
As from a thousand prisms and mirrors, fills  
The universe with glorious beams, and kills  
Error the worm with many a sunlike arrow  
Of its reverberated lightning. Narrow  
The heart that loves, the brain that contemplates,  
The life that wears, the spirit that creates,  
One object and one form, and builds thereby  
A sepulchre for its eternity!

Mind from its object differs most in this:  
Evil from good; misery from happiness;  
The baser from the nobler; the impure  
And frail from what is clear and must endure.  
If you divide suffering and dross, you may  
Diminish till it is consumed away;  
If you divide pleasure and love and thought,  
Each part exceeds the whole; and we know not  
How much, while any yet remains unshared,  
Of pleasure may be gained, of sorrow spared.  
This truth is that deep well whence sages draw  
The unenvied light of hope; the eternal law  
By which those live to whom this world of life  
Is as a garden ravaged, and whose strife

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Tills for the promise of a later birth  
The wilderness of this elysian earth.

\* \* \* \* \*

The day is come, and thou wilt fly with me!  
To whatsoe'er of dull mortality  
Is mine remain a vestal sister still;  
To the intense, the deep, the imperishable—  
Not mine, but me—henceforth be thou united,  
Even as a bride, delighting and delighted.  
The hour is come: the destined star has risen  
Which shall descend upon a vacant prison.  
The walls are high, the gates are strong, thick set  
The sentinels—but true Love never yet  
Was thus constrained. It overleaps all fence:  
Like lightning, with invisible violence  
Piercing its continents; like heaven's free breath,  
Which he who grasps can hold not; like Death,  
Who rides upon a thought, and makes his way  
Through temple, tower and palace, and the array  
Of arms. More strength has Love than he or they;  
For it can burst his charnel, and make free  
The limbs in chains, the heart in agony,  
The soul in dust and chaos.

Emily,

A ship is floating in the harbor now;  
A wind is hovering o'er the mountain's brow;  
There is a path on the sea's azure floor,—  
No keel has ever ploughed that path before;  
The halcyons brood around the foamless isles;  
The treacherous ocean has forsaken its wiles;  
The merry mariners are bold and free:  
Say, my heart's sister, wilt thou sail with me?

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Our bark is as an albatross whose nest  
Is a far Eden of the purple east;  
And we between her wings will sit, while Night  
And Day and Storm and Calm pursue their flight,  
Our ministers, along the boundless sea,  
Treading each other's heels, unheededly.  
It is an isle under Ionian skies,  
Beautiful as a wreck of paradise;  
And, for the harbors are not safe and good,  
This land would have remained a solitude  
But for some pastoral people native there,  
Who from the elysian, clear, and golden air  
Draw the last spirit of the age of gold—  
Simple and spirited, innocent and bold.  
The blue *Æ*gean girds this chosen home,  
With ever-changing sound and light and foam  
Kissing the sifted sands and caverns hoar;  
And all the winds wandering along the shore  
Undulate with the undulating tide.  
There are thick woods where sylvan forms abide;  
And many a fountain, rivulet and pond,  
As clear as elemental diamond,  
Or serene morning air. And far beyond,  
The mossy tracks made by the goats and deer  
(Which the rough shepherd treads but once a year)  
Pierce into glades, caverns and bowers and halls  
Built round with ivy, which the waterfalls  
Illumining, with sound that never fails,  
Accompany the noonday nightingales.  
And all the place is peopled with sweet airs.  
The light clear element which the isle wears  
Is heavy with the scent of lemon-flowers,  
Which floats like mist laden with unseen showers,  
And falls upon the eyelids like faint sleep;  
And from the moss violets and jonquils peep,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

And dart their arrowy odor through the brain,  
Till you might faint with that delicious pain.  
And every motion, odor, beam, and tone,  
With that deep music is in unison:  
Which is a soul within the soul—they seem  
Like echoes of an antenatal dream.  
It is an isle 'twixt heaven, air, earth and sea,  
Cradled, and hung in clear tranquillity;  
Bright as that wandering Eden, Lucifer,  
Washed by the soft blue oceans of young air.  
It is a favored place. Famine or blight,  
Pestilence, war and earthquake, never light  
Upon its mountain-peaks; blind vultures, they  
Sail onward far upon their fatal way.  
The wingèd storms, chaunting their thunder-psalm  
To other lands, leave azure chasms of calm  
Over this isle, or weep themselves in dew,  
From which its fields and woods ever renew  
Their green and golden immortality.  
And from the sea there rise, and from the sky  
There fall clear exhalations, soft and bright,  
Veil after veil, each hiding some delight:  
Which sun or moon or zephyr draw aside,  
Till the isle's beauty, like a naked bride  
Glowing at once with love and loveliness,  
Blushes and trembles at its own excess.  
Yet, like a buried lamp, a soul no less  
Burns in the heart of this delicious isle,  
An atom of the Eternal, whose own smile  
Unfolds itself, and may be felt not seen  
O'er the grey rocks, blue waves and forests green,  
Filling their bare and void interstices.



## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

This isle and house are mine, and I have vowed  
Thee to be lady of the solitude.  
And I have fitted up some chambers there  
Looking towards the golden eastern air,  
And level with the living winds which flow  
Like waves above the living waves below.  
I have sent books and music there, and all  
Those instruments with which high spirits call  
The future from its cradle, and the past  
Out of its grave, and make the present last  
In thoughts and joys which sleep but cannot die,  
Folded within their own eternity.  
Our simple life wants little, and true taste  
Hires not the pale drudge Luxury to waste  
The scene it would adorn; and therefore still  
Nature with all her children haunts the hill.  
The ringdove in the embowering ivy yet  
Keeps up her love-lament; and the owls flit  
Round the evening tower; and the young stars glance  
Between the quick bats in their twilight dance;  
The spotted deer bask in the fresh moonlight  
Before our gate; and the slow silent night  
Is measured by the pants of their calm sleep.  
Be this our home in life; and, when years heap  
Their withered hours like leaves on our decay,  
Let us become the overhanging day,  
The living soul, of this elysian isle—  
Conscious, inseparable, one. Meanwhile  
We two will rise and sit and walk together  
Under the roof of blue Ionian weather;  
And wander in the meadows; or ascend  
The mossy mountains, where the blue heavens bend  
With lightest winds to touch their paramour;  
Or linger where the pebble-paven shore  
Under the quick faint kisses of the sea

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Trembles and sparkles as with ecstasy—  
Possessing and possessed by all that is  
Within that calm circumference of bliss,  
And by each other, till to love and live  
Be one—or at the noon tide hour arrive  
Where some old cavern hoar seems yet to keep  
The moonlight of the expired Night asleep,  
Through which the awakened Day can never peep;  
A veil for our seclusion, close as Night's,  
Where secure sleep may kill thine innocent lights—  
Sleep, the fresh dew of languid love, the rain  
Whose drops quench kisses till they burn again.  
And we will talk, until thought's melody  
Become too sweet for utterance, and it die  
In words, to live again in looks, which dart  
With thrilling tone into the voiceless heart,  
Harmonising silence without a sound.  
Our breath shall intermix, our bosoms bound,  
And our veins beat together; and our lips,  
With other eloquence than words, eclipse  
The soul that burns between them; and the wells  
Which boil under our being's inmost cells,  
The fountains of our deepest life, shall be  
Confused in passion's golden purity,  
As mountain-springs under the morning sun.  
We shall become the same, we shall be one  
Spirit within two frames, oh wherefore two?  
One passion in twin hearts, which grows and grew  
Till, like two meteors of expanding flame,  
Those spheres instinct with it become the same,  
Touch, mingle, are transfigured; ever still  
Burning, yet ever unconsumable;  
In one another's substance finding food,  
Light flames too pure and light and unimbued  
To nourish their bright lives with baser prey,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Which point to heaven and cannot pass away:  
One hope within two wills, one will beneath  
Two overshadowing minds, one life, one death,  
One heaven, one hell, one immortality,  
And one annihilation!

Woe is me!

The wingèd words on which my soul would pierce  
Into the height of Love's rare universe  
Are chains of lead around its flight of fire—  
I pant, I sink, I tremble, I expire!

*From "Adonais; an Elegy on the Death of John Keats"*

*This stands with the greatest elegies of the world. It pays homage to John Keats, who died in Rome in 1821. Shelley was aware of the imperfections of the youthful "Endymion," but placed the "Hyperion" at the summit of Keats's achievement. Shelley was stirred by the opinion (now discredited) that Keats's untimely death was caused by a brutal criticism of "Endymion" in "The Quarterly Review."*

*"Adonais" breathes no individual sorrow, but it speaks a wild regret for this pathetic death, it utters a passionate indignation against the insolence of murderous critics. The mourners for "Adonais" are not so much persons as they are insubstantial personifications—Poetry, Dreams, Persuasions, Splendors, Glimmers, Glimmering Incarnations. The lament is for Keats the poet, not for Keats the man. Some of the noblest stanzas are in the closing speculative parts. Shelley believed that back of Nature and Human Nature there is an *Anima Mundi*, the absolute energy, the sustaining power, which is the source of all beauty and all love. This power reveals itself through Nature and Man*

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

*as far as the resistant outer media will permit. Man in his earthly life is not really alive, being partly separated from this power. When a man dies, if he has an affiliation with this divine power, then that power will draw him into its beautiful mystery.*

**I** WEEP for Adonais—he is dead!

O weep for Adonais, though our tears  
Thaw not the frost which binds so dear a head!  
And thou, sad Hour selected from all years  
To mourn our loss, rouse thy obscure compeers,  
And teach them thine own sorrow! Say: "With me  
Died Adonais! Till the future dares  
Forget the past, his fate and fame shall be  
An echo and a light unto eternity."

Where wert thou, mighty Mother, when he lay,  
When thy son lay, pierced by the shaft which flies  
In darkness? Where was lorn Urania  
When Adonais died? With veiled eyes,  
Mid listening Echoes, in her paradise  
She sate, while one, with soft enamored breath,  
Rekindled all the fading melodies  
With which, like flowers that mock the corse beneath,  
He had adorned and hid the coming bulk of Death.

Oh weep for Adonais—he is dead!

Wake, melancholy Mother, wake and weep!—  
Yet wherefore? Quench within their burning bed  
Thy fiery tears, and let thy loud heart keep,  
Like his, a mute and uncomplaining sleep;  
For he is gone where all things wise and fair  
Descend Oh dream not that the amorous deep  
Will yet restore him to the vital air;  
Death feeds on his mute voice, and laughs at our despair.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Most musical of mourners, weep again!  
Lament anew, Urania!—He died  
Who was the sire of an immortal strain,  
Blind, old and lonely, when his country's pride  
The priest, the slave and the liberticide,  
Trampled and mocked with many a loathèd rite  
Of lust and blood. He went unterrified  
Into the gulf of death; but his clear sprite  
Yet reigns o'er earth, the third among the Sons of  
Light.

Oh weep for Adonais!—The quick Dreams,  
The passion-wingèd ministers of thought,  
Who were his flocks, whom near the living streams  
Of his young spirit he fed, and whom he taught  
The love which was its music, wander not—  
Wander no more from kindling brain to brain,  
But droop there whence they sprung; and mourn  
their lot  
Round the cold heart where, after their sweet pain,  
They never will gather strength or find a home again.

Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth not sleep—  
He hath awakèned from the dream of life—  
'Tis we, who, lost in stormy visions, keep  
With phantoms an unprofitable strife,  
And in mad trance, strike with our spirit's knife  
Invulnerable nothings. *We* decay  
Like corpses in a charnel; fear and grief  
Convulse us and consume us day by day,  
And cold hopes swarm like worms within our living  
clay.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

He has outsoared the shadow of our night;  
Envy and calumny and hate and pain,  
And that unrest which men miscall delight,  
Can touch him not and torture not again;  
From the contagion of the world's slow stain  
He is secure, and now can never mourn  
A heart grown cold, a head grown gray in vain;  
Nor, when the spirit's self has ceased to burn,  
With sparkless ashes load an unlamented urn. . . .

He is made one with Nature: there is heard  
His voice in all her music, from the moan  
Of thunder, to the song of night's sweet bird;  
He is a presence to be felt and known  
In darkness and in light, from herb and stone,  
Spreading itself where'er that Power may move  
Which has withdrawn his being to its own;  
Which wields the world with never-wearied love,  
Sustains it from beneath, and kindles it above.

He is a portion of the loveliness  
Which once he made more lovely: he doth bear  
His part, while the one Spirit's plastic stress  
Sweeps through the dull dense world, compelling  
there,  
All new successions to the forms they wear;  
Torturing the unwilling dross that checks its flight  
To its own likeness, as each mass may bear,  
And bursting in its beauty and its might  
From trees and beasts and men into the Heaven's light.

The splendors of the firmament of time  
May be eclipsed, but are extinguished not;  
Like stars to their appointed height they climb,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

And death is a low mist which cannot blot  
The brightness it may veil. When lofty thought  
Lifts a young heart above its mortal lair,  
And love and life contend in it, for what  
Shall be its earthly doom, the dead live there  
And move like winds of light on dark and stormy air.

The inheritors of unfulfilled renown  
Rose from their thrones, built beyond mortal thought,  
Far in the Unapparent. Chatterton  
Rose pale—his solemn agony had not  
Yet faded from him; Sidney, as he fought  
And as he fell and as he lived and loved,  
Sublimely mild, a Spirit without spot,  
Arose; and Lucan, by his death approved;  
Oblivion as they rose shrank like a thing reproved. . . .

Here pause: these graves are all too young as yet  
To have outgrown the sorrow which consigned  
Its charge to each; and if the seal is set,  
Here, on one fountain of a mourning mind,  
Break it not thou! too surely shalt thou find  
Thine own well full, if thou returnest home,  
Of tears and gall. From the world's bitter wind  
Seek shelter in the shadow of the tomb.  
What Adonais is, why fear we to become?

The One remains, the many change and pass;  
Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows fly;  
Life, like a dome of many-colored glass,  
Stains the white radiance of Eternity,  
Until Death tramples it to fragments. Die,  
If thou wouldest be with that which thou dost seek!  
Follow where all is fled!—Rome's azure sky,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Flowers, ruins, statues, music, words, are weak  
The glory they transfuse with fitting truth to speak.

Why linger, why turn back, why shrink, my Heart?  
Thy hopes are gone before; from all things here  
They have departed; thou shouldst now depart!  
A light is passed from the revolving year,  
And man and woman; and what still is dear  
Attracts to crush, repels to make thee wither.  
The soft sky smiles—the low wind whispers near;  
'Tis Adonais calls! oh, hasten thither,  
No more let Life divide what Death can join together.

That Light whose smile kindles the Universe,  
That Beauty in which all things work and move,  
That Benediction which the eclipsing Curse  
Of birth can quench not, that sustaining Love  
Which through the web of being blindly wove  
By man and beast and earth and air and sea,  
Burns bright or dim, as each are mirrors of  
The fire for which all thirst, now beams on me,  
Consuming the last clouds of cold mortality.

The breath whose might I have invoked in song  
Descends on me: my spirit's bark is driven  
Far from the shore, far from the trembling throng  
Whose sails were never to the tempest given;  
The massy earth and spherèd skies are riven!  
I am borne darkly, fearfully, afar;  
Whilst, burning through the inmost veil of Heaven,  
The soul of Adonais, like a star,  
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

*Peaks of Life*

FROM "PROMETHEUS UNBOUND"

Shelley believed that in the destiny of mankind evil is not inherent but is an accident that may be expelled. In other words, Shelley believed that mankind has only to will that there shall be no evil, and—behold—there will be none. Evidently he looked on evil as an interloper—not as a necessity of existence. Life may be all-good, but in different degrees of goodness—the greater good, the evolving lesser good. In this he stood on the philosophic ground taken by Jesus in "The Gospels."

**T**O suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;  
To forgive wrongs darker than death or night;  
To defy Power, which seems omnipotent;  
To love, and bear; to hope till Hope creates  
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates;  
Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent;  
This, like thy glory, Titan, is to be  
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;  
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire and Victory.

*Voice in the Air*

FROM "PROMETHEUS UNBOUND"

**L**IFE of Life! thy lips enkindle  
With their love the breath between them;  
And thy smiles before they dwindle  
Make the cold air fire; then screen them  
In those looks, where whoso gazes  
Faints, entangled in their mazes.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Child of Light! thy limbs are burning

Through the vest which seems to hide them;  
As the radiant lines of morning

Through the clouds ere they divide them;  
And this atmosphere divinest  
Shrouds thee wheresoe'er thou shinest.

Fair are others; none beholds thee,

But thy voice sounds low and tender  
Like the fairest, for it folds thee

From the sight, that liquid splendor,  
And all feel, yet see thee never,  
As I feel now, lost for ever!

Lamp of Earth! where'er thou movest

Its dim shapes are clad with brightness,  
And the souls of whom thou lovest

Walk upon the winds with lightness,  
Till they fail, as I am failing,  
Dizzy, lost, yet unbewailing!

*Asia*

My soul is an enchanted boat,

Which, like a sleeping swan, doth float  
Upon the silver waves of thy sweet singing;

And thine doth like an angel sit

Beside a helm conducting it,

Whilst all the winds with melody are ringing.

It seems to float ever, for ever,

Upon that many-winding river,

Between mountains, woods, abysses,

A paradise of wildernesses!

Till, like one in slumber bound,

Borne to the ocean, I float down, around,

Into a sea profound, of ever-spreading sound.

From "*Alastor*"  
or  
*The Spirit of Solitude*  
[Shelley's Preface]

The poem entitled "*Alastor*" may be considered as allegorical of one of the most interesting situations of the human mind. It represents a youth of uncorrupted feelings and adventurous genius led forth by an imagination inflamed and purified through familiarity with all that is excellent and majestic, to the contemplation of the universe. He drinks deep of the fountains of knowledge, and is still insatiate. The magnificence and beauty of the external world sinks profoundly into the frame of his conceptions, and affords to their modifications a variety not to be exhausted. So long as it is possible for his desires to point towards objects thus infinite and unmeasured, he is joyous, and tranquil, and self-possessed. But the period arrives when these objects cease to suffice. His mind is at length suddenly awakened and thirsts for intercourse with an intelligence similar to itself. He images to himself the Being whom he loves. Conversant with speculations of the sublimest and most perfect natures, the vision in which he embodies his own imaginations unites all of wonderful, or wise, or beautiful, which the poet, the philosopher, or the lover could depicture. The intellectual faculties, the imagination, the functions of sense, have their respective requisitions on the sympathy of corresponding powers in other human beings. The Poet is represented as uniting these requisitions, and attaching them to a single image. He seeks in vain for a prototype of his conception. Blasted by his disappointment, he descends to an untimely grave.

The picture is not barren of instruction to actual men. The Poet's self-centred seclusion was avenged by the furies of an irresistible passion pursuing him to speedy

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

ruin. But that Power which strikes the luminaries of the world with sudden darkness and extinction, by awakening them to too exquisite a perception of its influences, dooms to a slow and poisonous decay those meaner spirits that dare to abjure its dominion. Their destiny is more abject and inglorious as their delinquency is more contemptible and pernicious. They who, deluded by no generous error, instigated by no sacred thirst of doubtful knowledge, duped by no illustrious superstition, loving nothing on this earth, and cherishing no hopes beyond, yet keep aloof, from sympathies with their kind, rejoicing neither in human joy nor mourning with human grief; these, and such as they, have their apportioned curse. They languish, because none feel with them their common nature. They are morally dead. They are neither friends, nor lovers, nor fathers, nor citizens of the world, nor benefactors of their country. Ameng those who attempt to exist without human sympathy, the pure and tender-hearted perish through the intensity and passion of their search after its communities, when the vacancy of their spirit suddenly makes itself felt. All else, selfish, blind, and torpid, are those unforeseeing multitudes who constitute, together with their own, the lasting misery and loneliness of the world. Those who love not their fellow-beings live unfruitful lives, and prepare for their old age a miserable grave.

"The good die first,  
And those whose hearts are dry as summer dust,  
Burn to the socket!"

December 14, 1815.

Nondum amabam, et amare amabam, quærebam quid  
amarem amans amare  
*Confessions of St. Augustine.*

**E**ARTH, Ocean, Air, belovèd brotherhood!  
**I**f our great mother has imbued my soul  
 With aught of natural piety to feel  
 Your love, and recompense the boon with mine;  
 If dewy morn, and odorous noon, and even,  
 With sunset and its gorgeous ministers,  
 And solemn midnight's tingling silentness;  
 If Autumn's hollow sighs in the sere wood,  
 And Winter robing with pure snow and crowns  
 Of starry ice the grey grass and bare boughs—  
 If Spring's voluptuous pantings when she breathes  
 Her first sweet kisses—have been dear to me;  
 If no bright bird, insect, or gentle beast,  
 I consciously have injured, but still loved  
 And cherished these my kindred—then forgive  
 This boast, belovèd brethren, and withdraw  
 No portion of your wonted favor now!

Mother of this unfathomable world,  
 Favor my solemn song! for I have loved  
 Thee ever, and thee only; I have watched  
 Thy shadow, and the darkness of thy steps,  
 And my heart ever gazes on the depth  
 Of thy deep mysteries. I have made my bed  
 In charnels and on coffins, where black Death  
 Keeps record of the trophies won from thee;  
 Hoping to still these obstinate questionings  
 Of thee and thine by forcing some lone ghost,  
 Thy messenger, to render up the tale  
 Of what we are. In lone and silent hours,  
 When night makes a weird sound of its own stillness,  
 Like an inspired and desperate alchemist  
 Staking his very life on some dark hope,  
 Have I mixed awful talk and asking looks

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

With my most innocent love; until strange tears,  
Uniting with those breathless kisses, made  
Such magic as compels the charmèd night  
To render up thy charge. And, though ne'er yet  
Thou hast unveiled thy inmost sanctuary,  
Enough from incommunicable dream,  
And twilight phantasms, and deep noonday thought,  
Has shone within me, that serenely now  
And moveless (as a long-forgotten lyre  
Suspended in the solitary dome  
Of some mysterious and deserted fane)  
I wait thy breath, Great Parent; that my strain  
May modulate with murmurs of the air,  
And the motions of the forests and the sea,  
And voice of living beings, and woven hymns  
Of night and day, and the deep heart of man.

There was a Poet whose untimely tomb  
No human hand with pious reverence reared,  
But the charmed eddies of autumnal winds  
Built o'er his moldering bones a pyramid  
Of moldering leaves in the waste wilderness.  
A lovely youth, no mourning maiden decked  
With weeping flowers or votive cypress-wreath  
The lone couch of his everlasting sleep:  
Gentle and brave and generous, no lorn bard  
Breathed o'er his dark fate one melodious sigh:  
He lived, he died, he sang, in solitude.  
Strangers have wept to hear his passionate notes;  
And virgins, as unknown he passed, have pined  
And wasted for fond love of his wild eyes.  
The fire of those soft orbs has ceased to burn,  
And Silence, too enamored of that voice,  
Locks its mute music in her rugged cell.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

By solemn vision and bright silver dream  
His infancy was nurtured. Every sight  
And sound from the vast earth and ambient air  
Sent to his heart its choicest impulses.  
The fountains of divine philosophy  
Fled not his thirsting lips: and all of great  
Or good or lovely which the sacred past  
In truth or fable consecrates he felt  
And knew. When early youth had passed, he left  
His cold fireside and alienated home,  
To seek strange truths in undiscovered lands.  
Many a wide waste and tangled wilderness  
Has lured his fearless steps; and he has bought  
With his sweet voice and eyes, from savage men,  
His rest and food. Nature's most secret steps  
He like her shadow has pursued, where'er  
The red volcano overcanopies  
Its fields of snow and pinnacles of ice  
With burning smoke; or where bitumen-lakes  
On black bare pointed islets ever beat  
With sluggish surge; or where the secret caves  
Rugged and dark, winding among the springs  
Of fire and poison, inaccessible  
To avarice or pride, their starry domes  
Of diamond and of gold expand above  
Numberless and immeasurable halls,  
Frequent with crystal column, and clear shrines  
Of pearl, and thrones radiant with chrysolite.  
Nor had that scene of ampler majesty  
Than gems or gold, the varying roof of heaven  
And the green earth, lost in his heart its claims  
To love and wonder. He would linger long  
In lonesome vales, making the wild his home;  
Until the doves and squirrels would partake  
From his innocuous hand his bloodless food,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Lured by the gentle meaning of his looks,  
And the wild antelope, that starts whene'er  
The dry leaf rustles in the brake, suspend  
Her timid steps, to gaze upon a form  
More graceful than her own.

His wandering step.,

Obedient to high thoughts, has visited  
The awful ruins of the days of old:  
Athens and Tyre and Balbec, and the waste  
Where stood Jerusalem, the fallen towers  
Of Babylon, the eternal pyramids,  
Memphis and Thebes, and whatsoe'er of strange,  
Sculptured on alabaster obelisk,  
Or jasper tomb, or mutilated sphinx,  
Dark Ethiopia in her desert hills  
Conceals. Among the ruined temples there,  
Stupendous columns, and wild images  
Of more than man, where marble dæmons watch  
The zodiac's brazen mystery, and dead men  
Hang their mute thoughts on the mute walls around,  
He lingered, poring on memorials  
Of the world's youth; through the long burning day  
Gazed on those speechless shapes; nor, when the moon  
Filled the mysterious halls with floating shades,  
Suspended he that task, but ever gazed  
And gazed, till meaning on his vacant mind  
Flashed like strong inspiration, and he saw  
The thrilling secrets of the birth of time.

Meanwhile an Arab maiden brought his food,  
Her daily portion, from her father's tent,  
And spread her matting for his couch, and stole  
From duties and repose to tend his steps:  
Enamored, yet not daring for deep awe

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

To speak her love—and watched his nightly sleep,  
Sleepless herself to gaze upon his lips  
Parted in slumber, whence the regular breath  
Of innocent dreams arose. Then, when red morn  
Made paler the pale moon, to her cold home,  
Wildered and wan and panting, she returned.

The poet, wandering on, through Arabie  
And Persia and the wild Carmanian waste,  
And o'er the aerial mountains which pour down  
Indus and Oxus from their icy caves,  
In joy and exultation held his way;  
Till in the vale of Cashmere, far within  
Its loneliest dell, where odorous plants entwine  
Beneath the hollow rocks a natural bower,  
Beside a sparkling rivulet he stretched  
His languid limbs. A vision on his sleep  
There came, a dream of hopes that never yet  
Had flushed his cheek. He dreamed a veiled maid  
Sate near him, talking in low solemn tones.  
Her voice was like the voice of his own soul  
Heard in the calm of thought; its music long,  
Like woven sounds of streams and breezes, held  
His inmost sense suspended in its web  
Of many-colored woof and shifting hues.  
Knowledge and truth and virtue were her theme,  
And lofty hopes of divine liberty,  
Thoughts the most dear to him, and poesy,  
Herself a poet. Soon the solemn mood  
Of her pure mind kindled through all her frame  
A permeating fire. Wild numbers then  
She raised, with voice stifled in tremulous sobs  
Subdued by its own pathos: her fair hands  
Were bare alone, sweeping from some strange harp

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Strange symphony, and in their branching veins  
The eloquent blood told an ineffable tale.  
The beating of her heart was heard to fill  
The pauses of her music, and her breath  
Tumultuously accorded with those fits  
Of intermitted song. Sudden she rose,  
As if her heart impatiently endured  
Its bursting burden. At the sound he turned,  
And saw, by the warm light of their own life,  
Her glowing limbs beneath the sinuous veil  
Of woven wind; her outspread arms now bare,  
Her dark locks floating in the breath of night,  
Her beamy bending eyes, her parted lips  
Outstretched and pale, and quivering eagerly.  
His strong heart sank and sickened with excess  
Of love. He reared his shuddering limbs, and quelled  
His gasping breath, and spread his arms to meet  
Her panting bosom—she drew back awhile;  
Then, yielding to the irresistible joy,  
With frantic gesture and short breathless cry  
Folded his frame in her dissolving arms.  
Now blackness veiled his dizzy eyes, and night  
Involved and swallowed up the vision; sleep,  
Like a dark flood suspended in its course,  
Rolled back its impulse on his vacant brain.

Roused by the shock, he started from his trance.  
The cold white light of morning, the blue moon  
Low in the west, the clear and garish hills,  
The distinct valley and the vacant woods,  
Spread round him where he stood. Whither have fled  
The hues of heaven that canopied his bower  
Of yesternight? the sounds that soothed his sleep,  
The mystery and the majesty of earth,  
The joy, the exultation? His wan eyes

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Gaze on the empty scene as vacantly  
As ocean's moon looks on the moon in heaven.  
The Spirit of sweet Human Love has sent  
A vision to the sleep of him who spurned  
Her choicest gifts. He eagerly pursues  
Beyond the realms of dreams that fleeting shade;  
He overleaps the bounds. Alas! alas!  
Were limbs and breath and being intertwined  
Thus treacherously? Lost, lost, for ever lost  
In the wide pathless desert of dim Sleep,  
That beautiful shape! Does the dark gate of Death  
Conduct to thy mysterious paradise,  
O Sleep? Does the bright arch of rainbow clouds,  
And pendent mountains seen in the calm lake,  
Lead only to a black and watery depth;  
While Death's blue vault with loathliest vapors hung,  
Where every shade which the foul grave exhales  
Hides its dead eye from the detested day,  
Conducts, O Sleep, to thy delightful realms?  
This doubt with sudden tide flowed on his heart:  
The insatiate hope which it awakened stung  
His brain even like despair.

While daylight held

The sky, the Poet kept mute conference  
With his still soul. At night the passion came,  
Like the fierce fiend of a distempered dream,  
And shook him from his rest, and led him forth  
Into the darkness. As an eagle, grasped  
In folds of the green serpent, feels her breast  
Burn with the poison, and precipitates,  
Through night and day, tempest and calm and cloud,  
Frantic with dizzying anguish, her blind flight  
O'er the wide aëry wilderness; thus, driven  
By the bright shadow of that lovely dream,  
Beneath the cold glare of the desolate night,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Through tangled swamps and deep precipitous dells,  
Startling with careless step the moonlight snake,  
He fled. Red morning dawned upon his flight,  
Shedding the mockery of its vital hues  
Upon his cheek of death. He wandered on,  
Till vast Aornos, seen from Petra's steep,  
Hung o'er the low horizon like a cloud;  
Through Balk, and where the desolated tombs  
Of Parthian kings scatter to every wind  
Their wasting dust, wildly he wandered on,  
Day after day, a weary waste of hours,  
Bearing within his life the brooding care  
That ever fed on its decaying flame.  
And now his limbs were lean; his scattered hair,  
Sered by the autumn of strange suffering,  
Sung dirges in the wind; his listless hand  
Hung like dead bone within its withered skin;  
Life, and the lustre that consumed it, shone,  
As in a furnace burning secretly,  
From his dark eyes alone. The cottagers,  
Who ministered with human charity  
His human wants, beheld with wondering awe  
Their fleeting visitant. The mountaineer,  
Encountering on some dizzy precipice  
That spectral form, deemed that the Spirit of Wind,  
With lightning eyes, and eager breath, and feet  
Disturbing not the drifted snow, had paused  
In his career. The infant would conceal  
His troubled visage in his mother's robe  
In terror at the glare of those wild eyes,  
To remember their strange light in many a dream  
Of after times. But youthful maidens, taught  
By Nature, would interpret half the woe  
That wasted him, would call him with false names,  
Brother and friend, would press his pallid hand

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

At parting, and watch, dim through tears, the path  
Of his departure from their father's door.

At length upon the lone Chorasmian shore  
He paused, a wide and melancholy waste  
Of putrid marshes. A strong impulse urged  
His steps to the sea-shore. A swan was there,  
Beside a sluggish stream among the reeds.  
It rose as he approached, and, with strong wings  
Scaling the upward sky, bent its bright course  
High over the immeasurable main.  
His eyes pursued its flight: "Thou hast a home,  
Beautiful bird! thou voyagest to thine home,  
Where thy sweet mate will twine her downy neck  
With thine, and welcome thy return with eyes  
Bright in the lustre of their own fond joy.  
And what am I that I should linger here,  
With voice far sweeter than thy dying notes,  
Spirit more vast than thine, frame more attuned  
To beauty, wasting these surpassing powers  
In the deaf air, to the blind earth, and heaven  
That echoes not my thoughts?" A gloomy smile  
Of desperate hope wrinkled his quivering lips.  
For Sleep, he knew, kept most relentlessly  
Its precious charge; and silent Death exposed,  
Faithless perhaps as Sleep, a shadowy lure,  
With doubtful smile mocking its own strange charms.

Startled by his own thoughts, he looked around:  
There was no fair fiend near him, not a sight  
Or sound of awe but in his own deep mind.  
A little shallop floating near the shore  
Caught the impatient wandering of his gaze.  
It had been long abandoned, for its sides  
Gaped wide with many a rift, and its frail joints

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Swayed with the undulations of the tide.  
A restless impulse urged him to embark.  
And meet lone Death on the drear ocean's waste;  
For well he knew that mighty shadow loves  
The slimy caverns of the populous deep.

The day was fair and sunny: sea and sky  
Drank its inspiring radiance, and the wind  
Swept strongly from the shore, blackening the waves.  
Following his eager soul, the wanderer  
Leapt in the boat; he spread his cloak aloft  
On the bare mast, and took his lonely seat,  
And felt the boat speed o'er the tranquil sea  
Like a torn cloud before the hurricane.

As one that in a silver vision floats  
Obedient to the sweep of odorous winds  
Upon resplendent clouds, so rapidly  
Along the dark and ruffled waters fled  
The straining boat. A whirlwind swept it on,  
With fierce gusts and precipitating force,  
Through the white ridges of the chafèd sea.  
The waves arose. Higher and higher still  
Their fierce necks writhed beneath the tempest's scourge,  
Like serpents struggling in a vulture's grasp.  
Calm, and rejoicing in the fearful war  
Of wave ruining on wave, and blast on blast  
Descending, and black flood on whirlpool driven  
With dark obliterating course, he sate:  
As if their genii were the ministers  
Appointed to conduct him to the light  
Of those beloved eyes, the Poet sate  
Holding the steady helm. Evening came on;  
The beams of sunset hung their rainbow hues  
High mid the shifting domes of sheeted spray

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

That canopied his path o'er the waste deep;  
Twilight, ascending slowly from the east,  
Entwined in duskier wreaths her braided locks  
O'er the fair front and radiant eyes of Day;  
Night followed clad with stars. On every side  
More horribly the multitudinous streams  
Of ocean's mountainous waste to mutual war  
Rushed in dark tumult thundering, as to mock  
The calm and spangled sky. The little boat  
Still fled before the storm, still fled, like foam  
Down the steep cataract of a wintry river;  
Now pausing on the edge of the riven wave;  
Now leaving far behind the bursting mass,  
That fell, convulsing ocean—safely fled—  
As if that frail and wasted human form  
Had been an elemental god.

At midnight

The moon arose: and lo! the ethereal cliffs  
Of Caucasus, whose icy summits shone  
Among the stars like sunlight, and around  
Whose caverned base the whirlpools and the waves,  
Bursting and edying irresistibly,  
Rage and resound for ever. Who shall save?  
The boat fled on—the boiling torrent drove—  
The crags closed round with black and jagged arms,  
The shattered mountain overhung the sea;  
And faster still, beyond all human speed,  
Suspended on the sweep of the smooth wave,  
The little boat was driven. A cavern there  
Yawned, and amid its slant and winding depths  
Engulfed the rushing sea. The boat fled on  
With unrelaxing speed. “Vision and Love!”  
The Poet cried aloud, “I have beheld  
The path of thy departure. Sleep and Death  
Shall not divide us long.”

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

### The boat pursued

The windings of the cavern. Daylight shone  
At length upon that gloomy river's flow.  
Now, where the fiercest war among the waves  
Is calm, on the unfathomable stream  
The boat moved slowly. Where the mountain, riven,  
Exposed those black depths to the azure sky,  
Ere yet the flood's enormous volume fell  
Even to the base of Caucasus, with sound  
That shook the everlasting rocks, the mass  
Filled with one whirlpool all that ample chasm;  
Stair above stair the eddying waters rose,  
Circling immeasurably fast, and laved  
With alternating dash the gnarled roots  
Of mighty trees that stretched their giant arms  
In darkness over it. I' the midst was left,  
Reflecting yet distorting every cloud,  
A pool of treacherous and tremendous calm.  
Seized by the sway of the ascending stream,  
With dizzy swiftness, round and round and round,  
Ridge after ridge the straining boat arose;  
Till on the verge of the extremest curve,  
Where through an opening of the rocky bank  
The waters overflow, and a smooth spot  
Of glassy quiet mid those battling tides  
Is left, the boat paused shuddering. Shall it sink  
Down the abyss? shall the reverting stress  
Of that resistless gulf embosom it?  
Now shall it fall? A wandering stream of wind,  
Breathed from the west, has caught the expanded sail;  
And lo! with gentle motion, between banks  
Of mossy slope, and on a placid stream,  
Beneath a woven grove, it sails: and, hark!  
The ghastly torrent mingles its far roar  
With the breeze murmuring in the musical woods.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Where the embowering trees recede, and leave  
A little space of green expanse, the cove  
Is closed by meeting banks, whose yellow flowers  
For ever gaze on their own drooping eyes  
Reflected in the crystal calm. The wave  
Of the boat's motion marred their pensive task,  
Which nought but vagrant bird, or wanton wind,  
Or falling spear-grass, or their own decay,  
Had e'er disturbed before. The Poet longed  
To deck with their bright hues his withered hair;  
But on his heart its solitude returned,  
And he forbore. Not the strong impulse hid  
In those flushed cheeks, bent eyes, and shadowy frame,  
Had yet performed its ministry: it hung  
Upon his life, as lightning in a cloud  
Gleams, hovering ere it vanish, ere the floods  
Of night close over it.

### The noonday sun

Now shone upon the forest, one vast mass  
Of mingling shade, whose brown magnificence  
A narrow vale embosoms. There, huge caves,  
Scooped in the dark base of their aëry rocks,  
Mocking its moans respond and roar for ever.  
The meeting boughs and implicated leaves  
Wove twilight o'er the Poet's path, as, led  
By love, or dream, or god, or mightier Death,  
He sought in Nature's dearest haunt some bank,  
Her cradle, and his sepulchre. More dark  
And dark the shades accumulate. The oak,  
Expanding its immense and knotty arms,  
Embraces the light beech. The pyramids  
Of the tall cedar, overarching, frame  
Most solemn domes within; and far below,  
Like clouds suspended in an emerald sky,  
The ash and the acacia floating hang,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Tremulous and pale. Like restless serpents clothed  
In rainbow and in fire, the parasites,  
Starred with ten-thousand blossoms, flow around  
The grey trunks; and, as gamesome infants' eyes,  
With gentle meanings and most innocent wiles,  
Fold their beams round the hearts of those that love  
These twine their tendrils with the wedded boughs,  
Uniting their close union; the woven leaves  
Make network of the dark-blue light of day  
And the night's noon tide clearness, mutable  
As shapes in the weird clouds. Soft mossy lawns  
Beneath these canopies extend their swells,  
Fragrant with perfumed herbs, and eyed with blooms  
Minute yet beautiful. One darkest glen  
Sends from its woods of musk-rose twined with jasmine  
A soul-dissolving odour, to invite  
To some more lovely mystery. Through the dell,  
Silence and Twilight here, twin sisters, keep  
Their noonday watch, and sail among the shades,  
Like vaporous shapes half-seen. Beyond, a well,  
Dark, gleaming, and of most translucent wave,  
Images all the woven boughs above,  
And each depending leaf, and every speck  
Of azure sky darting between their chasms;  
Nor aught else in the liquid mirror laves  
Its portraiture, but some inconstant star  
Between one foliaged lattice twinkling fair,  
Or painted bird sleeping beneath the moon,  
Or gorgeous insect floating motionless,  
Unconscious of the day, ere yet his wings  
Have spread their glories to the gaze of noon.

Hither the Poet came. His eyes beheld  
Their own wan light through the reflected lines  
Of his thin hair, distinct in the dark depth

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Of that still fountain; as the human heart,  
Gazing in dreams over the gloomy grave,  
Sees its own treacherous likeness there. He heard  
The motion of the leaves; the grass that sprung  
Startled, and glanced and trembled, even to feel  
An unaccustomed presence; and the sound  
Of the sweet brook that from the secret springs  
Of that dark fountain rose. A Spirit seemed  
To stand beside him—clothed in no bright robes  
Of shadowy silver or enshrining light  
Borrowed from aught the visible world affords  
Of grace or majesty or mystery;  
But—undulating woods, and silent well,  
And leaping rivulet, and evening gloom  
Now deepening the dark shades, for speech assuming—  
Held commune with him, as if he and it  
Were all that was. Only—when his regard  
Was raised by intense pensiveness—two eyes,  
Two starry eyes, hung in the gloom of thought  
And seemed with their serene and azure smiles  
To beckon him.

\*       \*       \*       \*

When on the threshold of the green recess  
The wanderer's footsteps fell, he knew that death  
Was on him. Yet a little, ere it fled,  
Did he resign his high and holy soul  
To images of the majestic past,  
That paused within his passive being now,  
Like winds that bear sweet music when they breathe  
Through some dim latticed chamber. He did place  
His pale lean hand upon the rugged trunk  
Of the old pine. Upon an ivied stone  
Reclined his languid head; his limbs did rest,  
Diffused and motionless, on the smooth brink

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Of that obscurest chasm—and thus he lay,  
Surrendering to their final impulses  
The hovering powers of life. Hope and Despair,  
The torturers, slept: no mortal pain or fear  
Marred his repose; the influxes of sense,  
And his own being unalloyed by pain,  
Yet feeblower and more feeble, calmly fed  
The stream of thought, till he lay breathing there  
At peace, and faintly smiling. His last sight  
Was the great moon, which o'er the western line  
Of the wide world her mighty horn suspended,  
With whose dun beams inwoven darkness seemed  
To mingle. Now upon the jagged hills  
It rests; and still, as the divided frame  
Of the vast meteor sunk, the Poet's blood,  
That ever beat in mystic sympathy  
With Nature's ebb and flow, grew feeblower still.  
And, when two lessening points of light alone  
Gleamed through the darkness, the alternate gasp  
Of his faint respiration scarce did stir  
The stagnate night—till the minutest ray  
Was quenched, the pulse yet lingered in his heart.  
It paused—it fluttered. But, when heaven remained  
Utterly black, the murky shades involved  
An image silent, cold, and motionless,  
As their own voiceless earth and vacant air.  
Even as a vapor fed with golden beams  
That ministered on sunlight, ere the west  
Eclipses it, was now that wondrous frame—  
No sense, no motion, no divinity—  
A fragile lute, on whose harmonious strings  
The breath of heaven did wander—a bright stream  
Once fed with many-voicèd waves—a dream  
Of youth which night and time have quenched for ever—  
Still, dark and dry, and unremembered now.

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Oh for Medea's wondrous alchemy,  
Which, wheresoe'er it fell, made the earth gleam  
With bright flowers, and the wintry boughs exhale  
From vernal blooms fresh fragrance! Oh that God,  
Profuse of poisons, would concede the chalice  
Which but one living man has drained, who now,  
Vessel of deathless wrath, a slave that feels  
No proud exemption in the blighting curse  
He bears, over the world wanders for ever,  
Lone as incarnate death! Oh that the dream  
Of dark magician in his visioned cave,  
Raking the cinders of a crucible  
For life and power even when his feeble hand  
Shakes in its last decay, were the true law  
Of this so lovely world!—But thou art fled,  
Like some frail exhalation which the dawn  
Robes in its golden beams--ah thou hast fled!  
The brave, the gentle, and the beautiful,  
The child of grace and genius! Heartless things  
Are done and said i' the world, and many worms  
And beasts and men live on, and mighty earth,  
From sea and mountain, city and wilderness,  
In vesper low or joyous orison,  
Lifts still its solemn voice—but thou art fled—  
Thou canst no longer know or love the shapes  
Of this phantasmal scene, who have to thee  
Been purest ministers, who are, alas!  
Now thou art not! Upon those pallid lips,  
So sweet even in their silence, on those eyes  
That image sleep in death, upon that form  
Yet safe from the worm's outrage, let no tear  
Be shed—not even in thought. Nor, when those hues  
Are gone, and those divinest lineaments,  
Worn by the senseless wind, shall live alone  
In the frail pauses of this simple strain,

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Let not high verse mourning the memory  
Of that which is no more, or painting's woe,  
Or sculpture, speak in feeble imagery  
Their own cold powers. Art and eloquence,  
And all the shows o' the world, are frail and vain  
To weep a loss that turns their lights to shade.  
It is a woe "too deep for tears" when all  
Is reft at once, when some surpassing Spirit,  
Whose light adorned the world around it, leaves  
Those who remain behind, not sobs or groans,  
The passionate tumult of a clinging hope—  
But pale despair and cold tranquillity,  
Nature's vast frame, the web of human things,  
Birth and the grave, that are not as they were.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> None of Shelley's poems is more characteristic than this. The solemn spirit that reigns throughout, the worship of the majesty of nature, the broodings of a poet's heart in solitude—the mingling of the exulting joy which the various aspects of the visible universe inspires with the sad and struggling pangs which human passion imparts—give a touching interest to the whole. The death which he had often contemplated during the last months as certain and near he here represented in such colors as had, in his lonely musings, soothed his soul to peace. The versification sustains the solemn spirit which breathes throughout: it is peculiarly melodious. The poem ought rather to be considered didactic than narrative; it was the outpouring of his own emotions, embodied in the purest form he could conceive, painted in the ideal hues which his brilliant imagination inspired, and softened by the recent anticipation of death. (*Mrs. Shelley's note.*)

The deeper meaning of *Alastor* is to be found, not in the thought of death nor in the poet's recent communings with nature, but in the motto from St. Augustine placed upon its title-page, and in the *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*, composed about a year later. Enamored of ideal loveliness, the poet pursues his vision through the universe, vainly hoping to assuage the thirst which has been stimulated in his spirit, and vainly longing for some mortal realization of his love. *Alastor*, like *Epipsychedion*, reveals the mistake which Shelley made in thinking that the idea of beauty could become incarnate for him in any earthly form; while the *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty* recognizes the truth that such realization of the ideal is impossible. The very last letter written by Shelley sets the misconception in its proper light: "I think one is always in love with something or other; the error, and I confess it is not easy for spirits cased in flesh and blood to avoid it, consists in seeking in a mortal image the likeness of

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

*Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*

THE awful shadow of some unseen Power  
Floats though unseen amongst us—visiting  
This various world with as inconstant wing  
As summer winds that creep from flower to flower,  
Like moonbeams that behind some piny mountain  
shower,  
It visits with inconstant glance  
Each human heart and countenance;  
Like hues and harmonies of evening—  
Like clouds in starlight widely spread—  
Like memory of music fled—  
Like aught that for its grace may be  
Dear, and yet dearer for its mystery.

Spirit of BEAUTY, that dost consecrate  
With thine own hues all thou dost shine upon  
Of human thought or form—where art thou gone?  
Why dost thou pass away and leave our state,  
This dim vast vale of tears, vacant and desolate?  
Ask why the sunlight not for ever  
Weaves rainbow o'er yon mountain river,  
Why aught should fail and fade that once is shown,  
Why fear and dream and death and birth  
Cast on the daylight of this earth  
Such gloom—why man has such a scope  
For love and hate, despondency and hope?

what is, perhaps, eternal." But this Shelley discovered only with "the years that bring the philosophic mind," and when he was upon the very verge of his untimely death. (Symonds' *Life of Shelley*.)

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

No voice from some sublimer world hath ever  
To sage or poet these responses given—  
Therefore the names of Demon, Ghost and Heaven  
Remain the records of their vain endeavor,  
Frail spells—whose uttered charm might not avail to  
sever,  
From all we hear and all we see,  
Doubt, chance and mutability.  
Thy light alone—like mist o'er mountains driven,  
Or music by the night wind sent,  
Through strings of some still instrument,  
Or moonlight on a midnight stream,  
Gives grace and truth to life's unquiet dream.

Love, Hope and Self-esteem, like clouds depart  
And come, for some uncertain moments lent.  
Man were immortal and omnipotent,  
Didst thou, unknown and awful as thou art,  
Keep with thy glorious train firm state within his heart.  
Thou messenger of sympathies,  
That wax and wane in lovers' eyes—  
Thou—that to human thought art nourishment,  
Like darkness to a dying flame!  
Depart not as thy shadow came,  
Depart not—lest the grave should be,  
Like life and fear, a dark reality.

While yet a boy I sought for ghosts, and sped  
Through many a listening chamber, cave and ruin,  
And starlight wood, with fearful steps pursuing  
Hopes of high talk with the departed dead.  
I called on poisonous names with which our youth is  
fed;

## PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

I was not heard—I saw them not—  
When musing deeply on the lot  
Of life, at the sweet time when winds are wooing  
All vital things that wake to bring  
News of birds and blossoming—  
Sudden, thy shadow fell on me;  
I shrieked, and clasped my hands in ecstasy!

I vowed that I would dedicate my powers  
To thee and thine—have I not kept the vow?  
With beating heart and streaming eyes, even now  
I call the phantoms of a thousand hours  
Each from his voiceless grave: they have in visioned  
bowers  
Of studious zeal or love's delight  
Outwatched with me the envious night—  
They know that never joy illumed my brow  
Unlinked with hope that thou wouldest free  
This world from its dark slavery,  
That thou—O awful LOVELINESS,  
Wouldst give whate'er these words cannot express.

The day becomes more solemn and serene  
When noon is past—there is a harmony  
In autumn, and a lustre in its sky,  
Which through the summer is not heard or seen,  
As if it could not be, as if it had not been!  
Thus let thy power, which like the truth  
Of nature on my passive youth  
Descended, to my onward life supply  
Its calm—to one who worships thee,  
And every form containing thee,  
Whom, SPIRIT fair, thy spells did bind  
To fear himself, and love all human kind.

*Men of England*

Men of England, wherefore plough  
For the lords who lay ye low?  
Wherefore weave with toil and care  
The rich robes your tyrants wear?

Wherefore feed, and clothe, and save,  
From the cradle to the grave,  
Those ungrateful drones who would  
Drain your sweat—nay, drink your blood?

Wherefore, Bees of England, forge  
Many a weapon, chain and scourge,  
That these stingless drones may spoil  
The forced produce of your toil?

Have ye leisure, comfort, calm,  
Shelter, food, love's gentle balm?  
Or what is it ye buy so dear  
With your pain and with your fear?

The seed ye sow, another reaps;  
The wealth ye find, another keeps;  
The robes ye weave, another wears;  
The arms ye forge, another bears.

Sow seed—but let no tyrant reap;  
Find wealth—let no impostor heap;  
Weave robes—let not the idle wear;  
Forge arms—in your defence to bear.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Shrink to your cellars, holes and cells;  
In halls ye deck another dwells.  
Why shake the chains ye wrought? Ye see  
The steel ye tempered glance on ye.

With plough and spade, and hoe and loom,  
Trace your grave, and build your tomb,  
And weave your winding-sheet, till fair  
England be your sepulchre.

*Slavery*

**W**HAT is Freedom? Ye can tell  
That which Slavery is too well,  
For its very name has grown  
To an echo of your own.  
'Tis to work and have such pay  
As just keeps life from day to day  
In your limbs as in a cell  
For the tyrants' use to dwell,  
So that ye for them are made  
Loom and plough and sword and spade,  
With or without your own will, bent  
To their defense and nourishment.  
'Tis to see your children weak  
With their mothers pine and peak  
When the winter winds are bleak—  
They are dying whilst I speak.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

'Tis to hunger for such diet  
As the rich man in his riot  
Casts to the fat dogs that lie  
Surfeiting beneath his eye.

\* \* \* \*

'Tis to be a slave in soul,  
And to hold no strong control  
Over your own wills, but be  
All that others make of ye;  
And, at length when ye complain  
With a murmur weak and vain,  
'Tis to see the tyrant's crew  
Ride over your wives and you—  
Blood is on the grass like dew!  
Then it is to feel revenge,  
Fiercely thirsting to exchange  
Blood for blood, and wrong for wrong;  
Do not thus when ye are strong!  
Birds find rest in narrow nest,  
When weary of their wingèd quest;  
Beasts find fare in woody lair  
When storms and snow are in the air;  
Horses, oxen, have a home  
When from daily toil they come;  
Household dogs, when the wind rears,  
Find a home within warm doors;  
Asses, swine, have litter spread,  
And with fitting food are fed;  
All things have a home but one:  
Thou, O Englishman, hast none!  
This is Slavery!—Savage men,  
Or wild beasts within a den,  
Would endure not as ye do;  
But such ills they never knew.

\* \* \* \*

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY

Rise, like lions after slumber,  
In unvanquishable number!  
Shake your chains to earth, like dew  
Which in sleep had fallen on you!  
Ye are many, they are few.

## FELICIA HEMANS

ENGLAND, 1793-1835

MRS. HEMANS was the popular woman poet of her time, esteemed by both Scott and Wordsworth. Her poetry is mainly lyrical and descriptive. The first of the following selections is of interest, not so much as a poem, but more as a resounding declamation, celebrating one of the great moments of history.

### *Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers*

THE breaking waves dashed high  
On a stern and rock-bound coast,  
And the woods against a stormy sky  
Their giant branches tossed;  
And the heavy night hung dark  
The hills and waters o'er,  
When a band of exiles moored their bark  
On the wild New England shore.

Not as the conqueror comes,  
They, the true-hearted, came;  
Not with the roll of the stirring drums,  
And the trumpet that sings of fame;  
Not as the flying come,  
In silence and in fear—  
They shook the depths of the desert's gloom  
With their hymns of lofty cheer.

## FELICIA HEMANS

Amidst the storm they sang,  
And the stars heard, and the sea;  
And the sounding aisles of the dim woods rang  
To the anthem of the free.  
The ocean eagle soared  
From his nest by the white wave's foam;  
And the rocking pines of the forest roared—  
This was their welcome home!

There were men with hoary hair,  
Amidst that pilgrim-band:  
Why had they come to wither there,  
Away from their childhood's land?  
There was woman's fearless eye,  
Lit by her deep love's truth;  
There was manhood's brow serenely high,  
And the fiery heart of youth.

What sought they thus afar?  
Bright jewels of the mine?  
The wealth of seas? the spoils of war?  
They sought a faith's pure shrine!  
Ay, call it holy ground,  
The soil where first they trod:  
They have left unstained what there they found—  
Freedom to worship God!

### *Dirge*

**C**ALM on the bosom of thy God,  
Fair spirit, rest thee now!  
Even while with ours thy footsteps trod,  
His seal was on thy brow.

## FELICIA HEMANS

Dust, to its narrow house beneath!  
Soul, to its place on high!  
They that have seen thy look in death  
No more may fear to die.

### *Casabianca*

*In the battle of the Nile, the "Orient" took fire, and her guns were abandoned, except by the Admiral's son, Casabianca. This boy, about thirteen years of age, remained at his post until the flames reached the powder, whereupon he perished in the explosion. He had been ordered to stand at a certain post, but he should have saved himself. He was obedient, but we should learn that there are occasional cases where we need to see a command in the light of our common sense.*

THE boy stood on the burning deck  
Whence all but he had fled;  
The flame that lit the battle's wreck  
Shone round him o'er the dead.

Yet beautiful and bright he stood,  
As born to rule the storm—  
A creature of heroic blood,  
A proud, though childlike form.

The flames rolled on—he would not go  
Without his father's word;  
That father, faint in death below,  
His voice no longer heard.

## FELICIA HEMANS

He called aloud: "Say, father say,  
If yet my task is done!"  
He knew not that the chieftain lay  
Unconscious of his son.

"Speak, father!" once again he cried,  
"If I may yet be gone!"  
And but the booming shots replied,  
And fast the flames rolled on.

Upon his brow he felt their breath,  
And in his waving hair,  
And looked from that lone post of death,  
In still yet brave despair:

And shouted but once more aloud,  
"My father! must I stay?"  
While o'er him fast, through sail and shroud,  
The wreathing fires made way.

They wrapt the ship in splendor wild,  
They caught the flag on high,  
And streamed above the gallant child,  
Like banners in the sky.

There came a burst of thunder-sound—  
The boy—oh, where was he?  
Ask of the winds that far around  
With fragments strewed the sea!

With mast and helm, and pennon fair,  
That well had borne their part—  
But the noblest thing that perished there  
Was that young faithful heart.

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE  
SCOTLAND, 1793-1847

*From "Abide with Me"*

**A** BIDE with me! Fast falls the eventide;  
The darkness deepens: Lord, with me abide!  
When other helpers fail, and comforts flee,  
Help of the helpless, O abide with me!

Swift to its close ebbs out life's little day;  
Earth's joys grow dim; its glories pass away:  
Change and decay in all around I see;  
O Thou, who changest not, abide with me!

JOHN CLARE  
ENGLAND, 1793-1864

**T**HIS poet was the son of a wandering pauper, fiddler, teacher and farm-laborer. John Clare wrote his earlier poems in the intervals of hard work in the fields, and his later poems appeared during lucid intervals in a madhouse, to which ill-health, overwork and strong drink had driven him.

He educated himself by reading the best poets. Using the old meters, he wrote of the things about him—the village, the fields, the folk, the flowers. His outlook is local, but keen, and lavish in detail.

*The Thrush's Nest*

WITHIN a thick and spreading hawthorn bush  
That overhung a molehill, large and round,  
I heard from morn to morn, a merry thrush  
Sing hymns of rapture, while I drank the sound  
With joy—and oft an unintruding guest,  
I watched her secret toils from day to day  
How true she warped the moss to form her nest,  
And modelled it within with wood and clay.  
  
And by and by, like heath-bells gilt with dew,  
There lay her shining eggs as bright as flowers,  
Ink-spotted over, shells of green and blue;  
And there I witnessed, in the summer hours,  
A brood of nature's minstrels chirp and fly,  
Glad as the sunshine and the laughing sky.

*The Primrose*

WELCOME, pale primrose! starting up between  
Dead matted leaves of ash and oak that strew  
The every lawn, the wood, and spinney through,  
Mid creeping moss and ivy's darker green;  
How much thy presence beautifies the ground!  
How sweet thy modest unaffected pride  
Glows on the sunny bank and wood's warm side!  
And where thy fairy flowers in groups are found,  
The school-boy roams enchantedly along,  
Plucking the fairest with a rude delight:  
While the meek shepherd stops his simple song,  
To gaze a moment on the pleasing sight;  
O'erjoyed to see the flowers that truly bring  
The welcome news of sweet returning spring.

## JOHN KEATS ENGLAND, 1795-1821

JOHN RUSKIN, confessing admiration for the poetry of Keats, says: "I dare not read him, so discontented he makes me with my own work." And Sidney Colvin voices a quite prevalent opinion in saying that "by power, as well as by temperament and aim, Keats was the most Shakespearean spirit that has lived since Shakespeare." In no poetry is the personality of the writer more manifest than in that of Keats: in none does the ideal creation spring more evidently from introspection and self-consciousness. His character—his strengths and weaknesses—determined his method of composition, as his method of composition imposed a limitation on his genius. A certain morbidness of fancy—due in great part to physical causes—haunted him. By a kind of incessant love-longing, he was driven to shun the realities of life and to find an asylum in the regions of imagination.

By many appraisers of poetry, including Coventry Patmore, Keats's *La Belle Dame sans Merci* is considered as probably "the finest lyric in the English language." Richard Le Gallienne recently bestowed upon it this honor. In Swinburne's estimation, poetic supremacy belongs to the great *Ode to a Nightingale*. Others put the *Ode on a Grecian Urn* in the same lofty category. By the way, Byron thought the *Hyperion* to be of Æschylean sublimity. To me, Keats has to his credit no performance more magical than his *Eve of St. Agnes*.

Of his *Endymion*, published in 1818, the Edinburgh *Quarterly Review* made the famous critical statement which is said to have affected Keats fatally: "We have not been able to struggle beyond the first of the four books of which this Poetic Romance consists. We should

## JOHN KEATS

extremely lament this want of energy, or whatever it may be, on our parts, were it not for one consolation—namely, that we are no better acquainted with the meaning of the book through which we have so painfully toiled, than we are with that of the three which we have not looked into. It is not that Mr. Keats (if that be his real name, for we almost doubt that any man in his senses would put his real name to such a rhapsody) it is not, we say, that the author has not powers of language, rays of fancy, and gleams of genius—he has all these; but he is unhappily a disciple of the new school of what has been somewhere called Cockney poetry, which may be defined to consist of the most incongruous ideas in the most uncouth language." The effect of this violent attack upon the susceptible poet resulted, Shelley records, in a pulmonary rupture: a rapid consumption ensued; and the succeeding recognition of his rare genius was ineffectual to heal the wound the careless pen had inflicted. But we now know that Shelley was wrong in his surmise: Keats's ailment was hereditary.

There never was a poet more radiant in genius, more rich in promise. It is good to know that the heart of the world has finally turned to him. "He has his star at last." He is now with the deathless ones—

"Bards who died content on pleasant sward,  
*Leaving great verse unto a little clan.*"

JOHN KEATS

*Ode to a Nightingale*

MY heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains  
My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,  
Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains  
One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk:  
'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,  
But being too happy in thy happiness,  
That thou, light-wingèd Dryad of the trees,  
In some melodious plot  
Of beechen green and shadows numberless,  
Singest of summer in full-throated ease.

O for a draught of vintage! that hath been  
Cooled a long age in the deep-delvèd earth,  
Tasting of Flora and the country-green,  
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!  
O for a beaker full of the warm South!  
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,  
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,  
And purple-stainèd mouth;  
That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,  
And with thee fade away into the forest dim:

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget  
What thou among the leaves hast never known,  
The weariness, the fever, and the fret  
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;  
Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last grey hairs,  
Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies;  
Where but to think is to be full of sorrow  
And leaden-eyed despairs;  
Where beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,  
Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow.

## JOHN KEATS

Away! away! for I will fly to thee,  
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,  
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,  
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards:  
Already with thee! tender is the night,  
And haply the Queen-Moon is on her throne,  
Clustered around by all her starry Fays;  
But here there is no light,  
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown  
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy  
ways.

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,  
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,  
But, in embalmèd darkness, guess each sweet  
Wherewith the seasonable month endows  
The grass, the thicket, and the fruit-tree wild;  
White hawthorn, and the pastoral eglantine;  
Fast-fading violets covered up in leaves;  
And mid-May's eldest child,  
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,  
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves.

Darkling I listen; and for many a time  
I have been half in love with easeful Death,  
Called him soft names in many a musèd rhyme,  
To take into the air my quiet breath;  
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,  
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,  
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad  
In such an ecstasy!  
Still wouldest thou sing, and I have ears in vain—  
To thy high requiem become a sod.

## JOHN KEATS

Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!  
No hungry generations tread thee down;  
The voice I hear this passing night was heard  
In ancient days by emperor and clown:  
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path  
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,  
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;  
The same that oft-times hath  
Charmed magic casements, opening on the foam  
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell  
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!  
Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well  
As she is famed to do, deceiving elf.  
Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades  
Past the near meadows, over the still stream,  
Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep  
In the next valley-glades:  
Was it a vision, or a waking dream?  
Fled is that music—do I wake or sleep?

### *Ode on a Grecian Urn*

THOU still unravished bride of quietness,  
Thou foster-child of Silence and slow Time,  
Sylvan historian, who canst thus express  
A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme:  
What leaf-fringed legend haunts about thy shape  
Of deities or mortals, or of both,  
In Tempe or the dales of Arcady?  
What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?  
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?  
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy?

## JOHN KEATS

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard  
Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play on;  
Not to the sensual ear, but, more endeared,  
Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone:  
Fair youth, beneath the trees, thou canst not leave  
Thy song, nor ever can those trees be bare;  
Bold Lover, never, never canst thou kiss,  
Though winning near the goal—yet, do not grieve;  
She cannot fade, though thou has not thy bliss,  
For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair!

Ah, happy, happy boughs! that cannot shed  
Your leaves, nor ever bid the Spring adieu;  
And, happy melodist, unwearied,  
For ever piping songs for ever new;  
More happy love! more happy, happy love!  
For ever warm and still to be enjoyed,  
For ever panting and for ever young;  
All breathing human passion far above,  
That leaves a heart high-sorrowful and cloyed,  
A burning forehead, and a parching tongue.

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?  
To what green altar, O mysterious priest.  
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,  
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?  
What little town by river or sea-shore,  
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,  
Is emptied of its folk, this pious morn?  
And, little town, thy streets for evermore  
Will silent be; and not a soul, to tell  
Why thou art desolate, can e'er return.

O Attic shape! fair attitude! with brede  
Of marble men and maidens overwrought,

# JOHN KEATS

With forest branches and the trodden weed;  
Thou, silent form! dost tease us out of thought  
As doth eternity. Cold Pastoral!  
When old age shall this generation waste,  
Thou shalt remain, in midst of other woe  
Than ours, a friend to man, to whom thou say'st,  
"Beauty is truth, truth beauty—that is all  
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know."

## *Ode to Psyche*

O GODDESS! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung  
By sweet enforcement and remembrance dear,  
And pardon that thy secrets should be sung  
Even into thine own soft-conch'd ear:  
Surely I dreamed to-day, or did I see  
The wingèd Psyche with awakened eyes?  
I wandered in a forest thoughtlessly,  
And, on the sudden, fainting with surprise,  
Saw two fair creatures, couchèd side by side  
In deepest grass, beneath the whispering roof  
Of leaves and trembled blossoms, where there ran  
A brooklet, scarce espied:

'Mid hushed, cool-rooted flowers fragrant-eyed,  
Blue, silver-white, and budded Tyrian,  
They lay calm-breathing on the bedded grass;  
Their arms embracèd, and their pinions too;  
Their lips touched not, but had not bade adieu,  
As if disjoinèd by soft-handed slumber,  
And ready still past kisses to outnumber  
At tender eye-dawn of auorean love:  
The wingèd boy I knew;  
But who wast thou, O happy, happy dove?  
His Psyche true!

## JOHN KEATS

O latest-born and loveliest vision far  
Of all Olympus' faded hierarchy!  
Fairer than Phœbe's sapphire-regioned star,  
Or Vesper, amorous glow-worm of the sky;  
Fairer than these, though temple thou hast none,  
    Nor altar heaped with flowers;  
Nor Virgin-choir to make delicious moan  
    Upon the midnight hours;  
No voice, no lute, no pipe, no incense sweet  
    From chain-swung censer teeming;  
No shrine, no grove, no oracle, no heat  
    Of pale-mouthed prophet dreaming.

O brightest! though too late for antique vows,  
Too, too late for the fond believing lyre,  
When holy were the haunted forest boughs,  
    Holy the air, the water, and the fire;  
Yet even in these days so far retired  
    From happy pieties, thy lucent fans,  
    Fluttering among the faint Olympians,  
I see, and sing, by my own eyes inspired.  
So let me be thy choir, and make a moan  
    Upon the midnight hours;  
Thy voice, thy lute, thy pipe, thy incense sweet  
    From swingèd censer teeming:  
Thy shrine, thy grove, thy oracle, thy heat  
    Of pale-mouthed prophet dreaming.

Yes, I will be thy priest, and build a fane  
In some untrodden region of my mind,  
Where branchèd thoughts, new grown with pleasant  
    pain,  
Instead of pines shall murmur in the wind:  
Far, far around shall those dark-clustered trees

## JOHN KEATS

Fledge the wild-ridgèd mountains steep by steep;  
And there by zephyrs, streams and birds and bees,  
The moss-lain Dryads shall be lulled to sleep;  
And in the midst of this wide quietness  
A rosy sanctuary will I dress  
With the wreathed trellis of a working brain,  
With buds and bells, and stars without a name,  
With all the gardener Fancy e'er could feign,  
Who, breeding flowers, will never breed the same;  
And there shall be for thee all soft delight  
That shadowy thought can win,  
A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,  
To let the warm Love in!

### *Ode to Autumn*

SEASON of mists and mellow fruitfulness!  
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;  
Conspiring with him how to load and bless  
With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eaves run;  
To bend with apples the mossed cottage-trees,  
And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core;  
To swell the gourd, and plump the hazel shells  
With a sweet kernel; to set budding more,  
And still more, later flowers for the bees,  
Until they think warm days will never cease,  
For Summer has o'er-brimmed their clammy cells.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?  
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find  
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,  
Thy hair soft-lifted by a winnowing wind;  
Or on a half-reaped furrow sound asleep,

JOHN KEATS

Drowsed with the fume of poppies, while thy hook  
Spares the next swath and all its twinèd flowers;  
And sometimes like a gleaner thou dost keep  
Steady thy laden head across a brook;  
Or by a cider-press, with patient look,  
Thou watchest the last oozings hours by hours.

Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?  
Think not of them, thou hast thy music, too,  
While barrèd clouds bloom the soft-dying day,  
And touch the stubble-plains with rosy hue;  
Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn  
Among the river shallows, borne aloft  
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies;  
And full-grown lambs loud bleat from hilly bourn;  
Hedge-crickets sing; and now with treble soft  
The redbreast whistles from a garden-croft;  
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies.

*Ode on Melancholy*

**N**O, no! go not to Lethe, neither twist  
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine;  
Nor suffer thy pale forehead to be kist  
By nightshade, ruby grape of Proserpine;  
Make not your rosary of yew-berries,  
Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be  
Your mournful Psyche, nor the downy owl  
A partner in your sorrow's mysteries;  
For shade to shade will come too drowsily,  
And drown the wakeful anguish of the soul.

## JOHN KEATS

But when the melancholy fit shall fall  
Sudden from heaven like a weeping cloud,  
That fosters the droop-headed flowers all,  
And hides the green hill in an April shroud;  
Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose,  
Or on the rainbow of the salt sand-wave,  
Or on the wealth of globèd peonies;  
Or if thy mistress some rich anger shows,  
Emprison her soft hand, and let her rave,  
And feed deep, deep upon her peerless eyes.

She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must die;  
And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips  
Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,  
Turning to poison while the bee-mouth sips:  
Ay, in the very temple of Delight  
Veiled Melancholy has her sovran shrine,  
Though seen of none save him whose strenuous  
tongue  
Can burst Joy's grape against his palate fine;  
His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,  
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.

### *Fragment of an Ode to Maia*

(WRITTEN ON MAY-DAY, 1818)

Here is a lyric worth saving if only for the one immortal  
line,  
"Leaving great verse unto a little clan."

MOTHER of Hermes! and still youthful Maia!  
May I sing to thee  
As thou wast hymnèd on the shores of Baïæ?  
Or may I woo thee

## JOHN KEATS

In earlier Sicilian? or thy smiles  
Seek as they once were sought, in Grecian isles,  
By bards who died content on pleasant sward,  
Leaving great verse unto a little clan?  
O give me their old vigor! and unheard  
Save of the quiet primrose, and the span  
Of heaven, and few ears,  
Rounded by thee, my song should die away  
Content as theirs,  
Rich in the simple worship of a day.

### *Bards of Passion and of Mirth*

WRITTEN ON THE BLANK PAGE BEFORE BEAUMONT AND  
FLETCHER'S TRAGI-COMEDY "THE FAIR MAID OF THE INN"

**B**ARDS of Passion and of Mirth,  
Ye have left your souls on earth!  
Have ye souls in heaven too,  
Double-lived in regions new?  
Yes, and those of heaven commune  
With the spheres of sun and moon;  
With the noise of fountains wondrous,  
And the parle of voices thunderous;  
With the whisper of heaven's trees  
And one another, in soft ease  
Seated on Elysian lawns  
Browsed by none but Dian's fawns;  
Underneath large blue-bells tented,  
Where the daisies are rose-scented,  
And the rose herself has got  
Perfume which on earth is not;  
Where the nightingale doth sing

# JOHN KEATS

Not a senseless, trancèd thing,  
But divine melodious truth;  
Philosophic numbers smooth;  
Tales and golden histories  
Of heaven and its mysteries.

Thus ye live on high, and then  
On the earth ye live again;  
And the souls ye left behind you  
Teach us, here, the way to find you,  
Where your other souls are joying,  
Never slumbered, never cloying.  
Here, your earth-born souls still speak  
To mortals, of their little week;  
Of their sorrows and delights;  
Of their passions and their spites;  
Of their glory and their shame;  
What doth strengthen and what maim.  
Thus ye teach us, every day,  
Wisdom, though fled far away.

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,  
Ye have left your souls on earth!  
Ye have souls in heaven too,  
Double-lived in regions new!

## *La Belle Dame sans Merci*

**A**H, what can ail thee, knight-at-arms,  
Alone and palely loitering?  
The sedge is withered from the lake,  
And no birds sing.

## JOHN KEATS

Ah, what can ail thee, knight-at-arms,  
So haggard and so woe-begone?  
The squirrel's granary is full,  
And the harvest's done.

I see a lily on thy brow  
With anguish moist and fever dew;  
And on thy cheek a fading rose  
Fast withereth too.

I met a lady in the meads,  
Full beautiful—a faery's child,  
Her hair was long, her foot was light,  
And her eyes were wild.

I made a garland for her head,  
And bracelets too, and fragrant zone;  
She looked at me as she did love,  
And made sweet moan.

I set her on my pacing steed  
And nothing else saw all day long,  
For sideways would she lean, and sing  
A faery's song.

She found me roots of relish sweet,  
And honey wild and manna-dew,  
And sure in language strange she said,  
“I love thee true!”

She took me to her elfin grot,  
And there she wept and sighed full sore;  
And there I shut her wild, wild eyes  
With kisses four.

## JOHN KEATS

And there she lullèd me asleep,  
    And there I dreamed—Ah! woe betide!  
The latest dream I ever dreamed  
    On the cold hill's side.

I saw pale kings and princes too,  
    Pale warriors, death-pale were they all;  
Who cried—"La belle Dame sans merci  
    Hath thee in thrall!"

I saw their starved lips in the gloom  
    With horrid warning gapèd wide,  
And I awoke and found me here  
    On the cold hill's side.

And this is why I sojourn here  
    Alone and palely loitering,  
Though the sedge is withered from the lake,  
    And no birds sing.

### *On First Looking into Chapman's Homer*

*The last four lines of this famous sonnet form one of the most tremendous climaxes in literature. Yet it contains a glaring misstatement, in crediting Cortez, instead of Balboa, with the discovery of the Pacific Ocean.*

MUCH have I travelled in the realms of gold,  
    And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;  
Round many western islands have I been  
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.  
Oft of one wide expanse had I been told

## JOHN KEATS

That deep-browed Homer ruled as his demesne:  
Yet did I never breathe its pure serene  
Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:

Then felt I like some watcher of the skies  
When a new planet swims into his ken;  
Or like stout Cortez, when with eagle eyes  
He stared at the Pacific—and all his men  
Looked at each other with a wild surmise—  
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

### *The Grasshopper and Cricket*

THE poetry of earth is never dead:  
When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,  
And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run  
From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead:  
That is the grasshopper's—he takes the lead  
In summer luxury, he has never done  
With his delights, for, when tired out with fun,  
He rests at ease beneath some pleasant weed.

The poetry of earth is ceasing never:  
On a lone winter evening, when the frost  
Has wrought a silence, from the stove there shrills  
The Cricket's song, in warmth increasing ever,  
And seems to one in drowsiness half lost,  
The Grasshopper's among some grassy hills.

*Last Sonnet*

BRIGHT Star, would I were steadfast as thou art—  
Not in lone splendor hung aloft the night,  
And watching, with eternal lids apart,  
Like Nature's patient sleepless Eremite,  
The moving waters at their priest-like task  
Of pure ablution round earth's human shores,  
Or gazing on the new soft-fallen mask  
Of snow upon the mountains and the moors—

No—yet still steadfast, still unchangeable,  
Pillowed upon my fair love's ripening breast,  
To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,  
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,  
Still, still to hear her tender-taken breath,  
And so live ever—or else swoon to death.

*Lines on the Mermaid Tavern*

SOULS of Poets dead and gone,  
What Elysium have ye known,  
Happy field or mossy cavern,  
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?  
Have ye tippled drink more fine  
Than mine host's Canary wine?  
Or are fruits of Paradise  
Sweeter than those dainty pies  
Of venison? O generous food!  
Dressed as though bold Robin Hood  
Would, with his maid Marian,  
Sup and bowse from horn and can.

## JOHN KEATS

I have heard that on a day  
Mine host's sign-board flew away,  
Nobody knew whither, till  
An astrologer's old quill  
To a sheepskin gave the story,  
Said he saw you in your glory,  
Underneath a new old sign  
Sipping beverage divine,  
And pledging with contented smack  
The Mermaid in the Zodiac.

Souls of Poets dead and gone,  
What Elysium have ye known,  
Happy field or mossy cavern,  
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?

### *In a Drear-nighted December*

**I**N a drear-nighted December,  
Too happy, happy tree,  
Thy branches ne'er remember  
Their green felicity:  
The north cannot undo them,  
With a sleety whistle through them;  
Nor frozen thawings glue them  
From budding at the prime.

In a drear-nighted December,  
Too happy, happy brook,  
Thy bubblings ne'er remember  
Apollo's summer look;  
But with a sweet forgetting,

JOHN KEATS

They stay their crystal fretting,  
Never, never petting  
About the frozen time.

Ah! would 'twere so with many  
A gentle girl and boy!  
But were there ever any  
Writhed not at passèd joy?  
To know the change and feel it,  
When there is none to heal it,  
Nor numbèd sense to steal it,  
Was never said in rhyme.

*The Eve of St. Agnes*

I

ST. AGNES' Eve—ah, bitter chill it was!  
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold;  
The hare limped trembling through the frozen grass,  
And silent was the flock in woolly fold:  
Numb were the Beadsman's fingers while he told  
His rosary, and while his frosted breath,  
Like pious incense from a censer old,  
Seemed taking flight for heaven without a death,  
Past the sweet Virgin's picture, while his prayer he saith.

II

His prayer he saith, this patient, holy man;  
Then takes his lamp, and riseth from his knees,  
And back returneth, meagre, barefoot, wan,  
Along the chapel aisle by slow degrees;

## JOHN KEATS

The sculptured dead, on each side, seemed to freeze,  
Imprisoned in black, purgatorial rails;  
Knights, ladies, praying in dumb orat'ries,  
He passeth by; and his weak spirit fails  
To think how they may ache in icy hoods and mails.

### III

Northward he turneth through a little door,  
And scarce three steps, ere Music's golden tongue  
Flattered to tears this aged man and poor;  
But no—already had his death-bell rung;  
The joys of all his life were said and sung;  
His was harsh penance on St. Agnes' Eve;  
Another way he went, and soon among  
Rough ashes sat he for his soul's reprieve,  
And all night kept awake, for sinners' sake to grieve.

### IV

That ancient Beadsman heard the prelude soft:  
And so it chanced, for many a door was wide,  
From hurry to and fro. Soon, up aloft,  
The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide;  
The level chambers, ready with their pride,  
Were glowing to receive a thousand guests;  
The carvèd angels, ever eager-eyed,  
Stared, where upon their heads the cornice rests,  
With hair blown back, and wings put crosswise on their  
breasts.

JOHN KEATS

V

At length burst in the argent revelry,  
With plume, tiara, and all rich array,  
Numerous as shadows haunting faerily  
The brain, new-stuffed, in youth, with triumphs gay  
Of old romance. These let us wish away;  
And turn, sole-thoughted, to one lady there,  
Whose heart had brooded, all that wintry day,  
On love, and winged St. Agnes' saintly care,  
As she had heard old dames full many times declare.

VI

They told her how, upon St. Agnes' Eve,  
Young virgins might have visions of delight,  
And soft adorings from their loves receive  
Upon the honeyed middle of the night,  
If ceremonies due they did aright;  
As, supperless to bed they must retire,  
And couch supine their beauties, lily white;  
Nor look behind, nor sideways, but require  
Of Heaven with upward eyes for all that they desire.

VII

Full of this whim was thoughtful Madeline;  
The music, yearning like a God in pain,  
She scarcely heard; her maiden eyes divine,  
Fixed on the floor, saw many a sweeping train  
Pass by—she heeded not at all; in vain  
Came many a tiptoe, amorous cavalier,  
And back retired, not cooled by high disdain,  
But she saw not; her heart was elsewhere;  
She sighed for Agnes' dreams, the sweetest of the year.

# JOHN KEATS

## VIII

She danced along with vague, regardless eyes,  
Anxious her lips, her breathing quick and short;  
The hallowed hour was near at hand; she sighs  
Amid the timbrels, and the thronged resort  
Of whisperers in anger, or in sport;  
Mid looks of love, defiance, hate and scorn,  
Hoodwinked with fairy fancy; all amort  
Save to St. Agnes and her lambs unshorn,  
And all the bliss to be before to-morrow morn.

## IX

So, purposing each moment to retire,  
She lingered still. Meantime, across the moors,  
Had come young Porphyro, with heart on fire  
For Madeline. Beside the portal doors,  
Buttressed from moonlight, stands he, and implores  
All saints to give him sight of Madeline;  
But for one moment in the tedious hours,  
That he might gaze and worship all unseen;  
Perchance speak, kneel, touch, kiss—in sooth such things  
have been.

## X

He ventures in; let no buzzed whisper tell;  
All eyes be muffled, or a hundred swords  
Will storm his heart, love's feverous citadel;  
For him, those chambers held barbarian hordes,  
Hyena foemen, and hot-blooded lords,  
Whose very dogs would execrations howl  
Against his lineage; not one breast affords  
Him any mercy, in that mansion foul,  
Save one old beldame, weak in body and in soul.

# JOHN KEATS

## XI

Ah, happy chance! the aged creature came,  
Shuffling alone with ivory-headed wand,  
To where he stood, hid from the torch's flame,  
Behind a broad hall-pillar, far beyond  
The sound of merriment and chorus bland.  
He startled her; but soon she knew his face,  
And grasped his fingers in her palsied hand,  
Saying, "Mercy, Porphyro! hie thee from this place:  
They are all here to-night, the whole bloodthirsty race!"

## XII

"Get hence! get hence! there's dwarfish Hildebrand;  
He had a fever late, and in the fit  
He cursèd thee and thine, both house and land,  
Then there's that old Lord Maurice, not a whit  
More tame for his gray hairs—alas me! flit!  
Flit like a ghost away!"—"Ah, gossip dear,  
We're safe enough; here in this arm-chair sit,  
And tell me how—" "Good saints, not here, not here;  
Follow me, child, or else these stones will be thy bier."

## XIII

He followed through a lowly archèd way,  
Brushing the cobwebs with his lofty plume:  
And as she muttered "Well-a—well-a-day!"  
He found him in a little moonlight room,  
Pale, latticed, chill, and silent as a tomb.  
"Now tell me where is Madeline," said he;  
"O, tell me, Angela, by the holy loom  
Which none but secret sisterhood may see,  
When they St. Agnes' wool are weaving piously."

# JOHN KEATS

## XIV

"St. Agnes! Ah! it is St. Agnes' Eve,  
Yet men will murder upon holy days:  
Thou must hold water in a witch's sieve,  
And be liege-lord of all the elves and fays,  
To venture so. It fills me with amaze  
To see thee, Porphyro!—St. Agnes' Eve!  
God's help! my lady fair the conjurer plays  
This very night; good angels her deceive!  
But let me laugh awhile, I've mickle time to grieve."

## XV

Feebly she laugheth in the languid moon,  
While Porphyro upon her face doth look,  
Like puzzled urchin on an agèd crone  
Who keepeth closed a wondrous riddle-book,  
As spectacled she sits in chimney nook.  
But soon his eyes grew brilliant, when she told  
His lady's purpose; and he scarce could brook  
Tears, at the thought of those enchantments cold,  
And Madeline asleep in lap of legends old.

## XVI

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,  
Flushing his brow, and in his painèd heart  
Made purple riot; then doth he propose  
A stratagem that makes the beldame start;  
"A cruel man and impious thou art!  
Sweet lady, let her pray, and sleep and dream  
Alone with her good angels, far apart  
From wicked men like thee. Go, go! I deem  
Thou canst not surely be the same that thou didst seem."

# JOHN KEATS

## XVII

"I will not harm her, by all saints I swear!"  
Quoth Porphyro; "O, may I ne'er find grace  
When my weak voice shall whisper its last prayer,  
If one of her soft ringlets I displace,  
Or look with ruffian passion in her face:  
Good Angela, believe me by these tears;  
Or I will, even in a moment's space,  
Awake, with horrid shout, my foemen's ears,  
And beard them, though they be more fanged than  
wolves and bears."

## XVIII

"Ah! why wilt thou affright a feeble soul?  
A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing,  
Whose passing-bell may ere the midnight toll;  
Whose prayers for thee, each morn and evening,  
Were never missed." Thus plaining, doth she bring  
A gentler speech from burning Porphyro;  
So woful, and of such deep sorrowing,  
That Angela gives promise she will do  
Whatever he shall wish, betide her weal or woe.

## XIX

Which was, to lead him, in close secrecy,  
Even to Madeline's chamber, and there hide  
Him in a closet, of such privacy  
That he might see her beauty unespied,  
And win perhaps that night a peerless bride;  
While legioned fairies paced the coverlet,  
And pale enchantment held her sleepy-eyed.  
Never on such a night have lovers met,  
Since Merlin paid his Demon all the monstrous debt.

# JOHN KEATS

## XX

"It shall be as thou wishest," said the dame;  
"All cates and dainties shall be storèd there  
Quickly on this feast-night; by the tambour frame  
Her own lute thou wilt see; no time to spare,  
For I am slow and feeble, and scarce dare  
On such a catering trust my dizzy head.  
Wait here, my child, with patience kneel in prayer  
The while. Ah! thou must needs the lady wed,  
Or may I never leave my grave among the dead."

## XXI

So saying, she hobbled off with busy fear.  
The lover's endless minutes slowly passed:  
The dame returned, and whispered in his ear  
To follow her; with aged eyes aghast  
From fright of dim espial. Safe at last,  
Through many a dusky gallery, they gain  
The maiden's chamber, silken, hushed and chaste;  
Where Porphyro took covert, pleased amain.  
His poor guide hurried back with agues in her brain.

## XXII

Her faltering hand upon the balustrade,  
Old Angela was feeling for the stair,  
When Madeline, St. Agnes' charmèd maid,  
Rose, like a missioned spirit, unaware;  
With silver taper's light, and pious care,  
She turned, and down the agèd gossip led  
To a safe level matting. Now prepare,  
Young Porphyro, for gazing on that bed!  
She comes, she comes again, like a ring-dove frayed and  
fled.

# JOHN KEATS

## XXIII

Out went the taper as she hurried in;  
Its little smoke, in pallid moonshine, died;  
She closed the door, she panted, all akin  
To spirits of the air, and visions wide;  
No uttered syllable, or, woe betide!  
But to her heart, her heart was voluble,  
Paining with eloquence her balmy side;  
As though a tongueless nightingale should swell  
Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled in her dell.

## XXIV

A casement high and triple-arched there was,  
All garlanded with carven imageries  
Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knot-grass,  
And diamonded with panes of quaint device,  
Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,  
As are the tiger-moth's deep-damasked wings;  
And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,  
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,  
A shielded scutcheon blushed with blood of queens and  
kings.

## XXV

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,  
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast,  
As down she knelt for Heaven's grace and boon:  
Rose-bloom fell on her hands, together prest,  
And on her silver cross soft amethyst,  
And on her hair a glory, like a saint;  
She seemed a splendid angel, newly drest,  
Save wings, for heaven. Porphyro grew faint:  
She knelt, so pure a thing, so free from mortal taint.

# JOHN KEATS

## XXVI

Anon his heart revives; her vespers done,  
Of all its wreathèd pearls her hair she frees;  
Unclasps her warmèd jewels one by one;  
Loosens her fragrant bodice; by degrees  
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees.  
Half hidden, like a mermaid in sea-weed,  
Pensive awhile she dreams awake, and sees,  
In fancy, fair St. Agnes in her bed,  
But dares not look behind, or all the charm is fled.

## XXVII

Soon, trembling in her soft and chilly nest,  
In sort of wakeful swoon, perplexed she lay,  
Until the poppied warmth of sleep oppressed  
Her soothèd limbs, and soul fatigued away;  
Flown like a thought, until the morrow-day;  
Blissfully havened both from joy and pain;  
Clasped like a missal where swart Paynims pray;  
Blinded alike from sunshine and from rain,  
As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.

## XXVIII

Stolen to this paradise, and so entranced,  
Porphyro gazed upon her empty dress,  
And listened to her breathing, if it chanced  
To wake into a slumberous tenderness;  
Which when he heard, that minute did he bless,  
And breathed himself; then from the closet crept,  
Noiseless as fear in a wide wilderness,  
And over the hushed carpet, silent, stept,  
And 'tween the curtains peeped, where, lo!—how fast  
she slept.

# JOHN KEATS

## XXIX

Then by the bedside, where the faded moon  
Made a dim, silver twilight, soft he set  
A table, and, half anguished, threw thereon  
A cloth of woven crimson, gold, and jet.  
O for some drowsy Morphean amulet!  
The boisterous, midnight, festive clarion,  
The kettle-drum, and far-heard clarionet,  
Affray his ears, though but in dying tone:  
The hall-door shuts again, and all the noise is gone.

## XXX

And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep,  
In blanchèd linen, smooth and lavendered;  
While he from forth the closet brought a heap  
Of candied apple, quince and plum and gourd,  
With jellies soother than the creamy curd,  
And lucent syrups, tinct with cinnamon;  
Manna and dates, in argosy transferred  
From Fez; and spicèd dainties, every one,  
From silken Samarcand to cedared Lebanon.

## XXXI

These delicates he heaped with glowing hand  
On golden dishes and in baskets bright  
Of wreathèd silver. Sumptuous they stand  
In the retired quiet of the night,  
Filling the chilly room with perfume light.  
“And now, my love, my seraph fair, awake!  
Thou art my heaven, and I thine eremite;  
Open thine eyes, for meek St. Agnes’ sake,  
Or I shall drowse beside thee, so my soul doth ache.”

# JOHN KEATS

## XXXII

Thus whispering, his warm, unnervèd arm  
Sank in her pillow. Shaded was her dream  
By the dusk curtains: 'twas a midnight charm  
Impossible to melt as icèd stream:  
The lustrous salvers in the moonlight gleam  
Broad golden fringe upon the carpet lies:  
It seemed he never, never could redeem  
From such a steadfast spell his lady's eyes;  
So mused awhile, entoiled in woofèd fantasies.

## XXXIII

Awakening up, he took her hollow lute,  
Tumultuous, and, in chords that tenderest be,  
He played an ancient ditty, long since mute,  
In Provence called "La belle Dame sans merci",  
Close to her ear touching the melody—  
Wherewith disturbed, she uttered a soft moan;  
He ceased—she panted quick—and suddenly  
Her blue affrayèd eyes wid' open shone;  
Upon his knees he sank, pale as smooth-sculptured stone.

## XXXIV

Her eyes were open, but she still beheld,  
Now wide awake, the vision of her sleep.  
There was a painful change, that nigh expelled  
The blisses of her dream so pure and deep;  
At which fair Madeline began to weep,  
And moan forth witless words with many a sigh;  
While still her gaze on Porphyro would keep.  
Who knelt, with joinèd hands and piteous eye,  
Fearing to move or speak, she looked so dreamingly.

# JOHN KEATS

## XXXV

"Ah, Porphyro!" said she, "but even now  
Thy voice was at sweet tremble in mine ear,  
Made tunable with every sweetest vow;  
And those sad eyes were spiritual and clear.  
How changed thou art! how pallid, chill and drear!  
Give me that voice again, my Porphyro,  
Those looks immortal, those complainings dear!  
O, leave me not in this eternal woe,  
For if thou diest, my Love, I know not where to go."

## XXXVI

Beyond a mortal man impassioned far  
At these voluptuous accents, he arose,  
Ethereal, flushed, and like a throbbing star  
Seen mid the sapphire heaven's deep repose:  
Into her dream he melted, as the rose  
Blendeth its odor with the violet—  
Solution sweet: meantime the frost-wind blows  
Like love's alarm patterning the sharp sleet  
Against the window-panes; St. Agnes' moon hath set.

## XXXVII

"Tis dark; quick pattereth the flaw-blown sleet;  
"This is no dream, my bride, my Madeline!"  
"Tis dark; the icèd gusts still rave and beat:  
"No dream, alas! alas! and woe is mine!  
Porphyro will leave me here to fade and pine.  
Cruel! what traitor could thee hither bring?  
I curse not, for my heart is lost in thine,  
Though thou forsakest a deceivèd thing—  
A dove forlorn and lost, with sick, unpruned wing."

# JOHN KEATS

## XXXVIII

"My Madeline! sweet dreamer! lovely bride!  
Say, may I be for aye thy vassal blest?  
Thy beauty's shield, heart-shaped and vermeil dyed?  
Ah, silver shrine, here will I take my rest  
After so many hours of toil and quest,  
A famished pilgrim—saved by miracle.  
Though I have found, I will not rob thy nest,  
Saving of thy sweet self; if thou think'st well  
To trust, fair Madeline, to no rude infidel.

## XXXIX

"Hark! 't is an elfin-storm from faery land,  
Of haggard seeming, but a boon indeed:  
Arise—arise! the morning is at hand—  
The bloated wassaillers will never heed:—  
Let us away, my love, with happy speed;  
There are no ears to hear, or eyes to see—  
Drowned all in Rhenish and the sleepy mead:  
Awake! arise! my love, and fearless be,  
For o'er the southern moors I have a home for thee."

## XL

She hurried at his words, beset with fears.  
For there were sleeping dragons all around,  
At glaring watch, perhaps, with ready spears—  
Down the wide stairs a darkling way they found.  
In all the house was heard no human sound.  
A chain-drooped lamp was flickering by each door;  
The arras, rich with horseman, hawk and hound,  
Fluttered in the besieging wind's uproar;  
And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor.

## JOHN KEATS

### XLI

They glide, like phantoms, into the wide hall!  
Like phantoms to the iron porch they glide,  
Where lay the porter, in uneasy sprawl,  
With a huge empty flagon by his side.  
The wakeful bloodhound rose, and shook his hide,  
But his sagacious eye an inmate owns;  
By one, and one, the bolts full easy slide;  
The chains lie silent on the footworn stones;  
The key turns, and the door upon its hinges groans.

### XLII

And they are gone! ay, ages long ago  
These lovers fled away into the storm.  
That night the baron dreamt of many a woe,  
And all his warrior-guests, with shade and form  
Of witch, and demon, and large coffin-worm,  
Were long be-nightmared. Angela the old  
Died palsy-twitted, with meagre face deform;  
The beadsman, after thousand aves told,  
For aye unsought-for slept among his ashes cold.

JOHN KEATS

*Beauty*

FROM "ENDYMION"

A THING of beauty is a joy for ever:  
Its loveliness increases; it will never  
Pass into nothingness; but still will keep  
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep  
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing.  
Therefore, on every morrow, are we wreathing  
A flowery band to bind us to the earth,  
Spite of despondence, of the inhuman dearth  
Of noble natures, of the gloomy days,  
Of all the unhealthy and o'er-darkened ways  
Made for our searching: yes, in spite of all,  
Some shape of beauty moves away the pall  
From our dark spirits. Such the sun, the moon,  
Trees old and young, sprouting a shady boon  
For simple sheep; and such are daffodils,  
With the green world they live in; and clear rills  
That for themselves a cooling covert make  
'Gainst the hot season; the mid-forest brake,  
Rich with a sprinkling of fair musk-rose blooms;  
And such too is the grandeur of the dooms  
We have imagined for the mighty dead;  
All lovely tales that we have heard or read:  
An endless fountain of immortal drink,  
Pouring unto us from the Heaven's brink.

Nor do we merely feel these essences  
For one short hour; no, even as the trees  
That whisper round a Temple becomes soon  
Dear as the Temple's self, so does the moon,  
The passion poesy, glories infinite,  
Haunt us till they become a cheering light

# JOHN KEATS

Unto our souls, and bound to us so fast,  
That, whether there be shine or gloom o'ercast,  
They always must be with us, or we die.

## *The Forest*

FROM "ENDYMION"

UPON the sides of Latmos was outspread  
A mighty forest; for the moist earth fed  
So plenteously all weed-hidden roots  
Into o'er-hanging boughs, and precious fruits.  
And it had gloomy shades, sequestered deep,  
Where no man went; and if from shepherd's keep  
A lamb strayed far a-down those inmost glens,  
Never again saw he the happy pens  
Whither his brethren, bleating with content,  
Over the hills at every nightfall went.  
Among the shepherds, 'twas believèd ever  
That not one fleecy lamb which thus did sever  
From the white flock, but passed unworrièd  
By angry wolf, or pard with prying head,  
Until it came to some unfooted plains  
Where fed the herds of Pan: ay, great his gains  
Who thus one lamb did lose. Paths there were many,  
Winding through palmy fern, and rushes fenny,  
And ivy banks; all leading pleasantly  
To a wide lawn, whence one could only see  
Stems thronging all around between the swell  
Of turf and slanting branches; who could tell  
The freshness of the space of heaven above,  
Edged round with dark tree-tops? through which a dove  
Would often beat its wings, and often too  
A little cloud would move across the blue.

*The Sacrifice to Pan*

FROM "ENDYMION"

FULL in the middle of this pleasantness  
There stood a marble altar, with a tress  
Of flowers budded newly; and the dew  
Had taken faery phantasies to strew  
Daisies upon the sacred sward last eve,  
And so the dawnèd light in pomp receive.  
For 'twas the morn; Apollo's upward fire  
Made every eastern cloud a silvery pyre  
Of brightness so unsullied, that therein  
A melancholy spirit well might win  
Oblivion, and melt out his essence fine  
Into the winds; rain-scented eglantine  
Gave temperate sweets to that well-wooing sun;  
The lark was lost in him; cold springs had run  
To warm their chilliest bubbles in the grass;  
Man's voice was on the mountains; and the mass  
Of nature's lives and wonders pulsed ten-fold,  
To feel the sunrise and its glories old.

Now, while the silent workings of the dawn  
Were busiest, into that self-same lawn  
All suddenly, with joyful cries, there sped  
A troop of little children garlanded,  
Who, gathering round the altar, seemed to pry  
Earnestly round, as wishing to espy  
Some folk of holiday; nor had they waited  
For many moments, ere their ears were sated  
With a faint breath of music, which even then  
Filled out its voice, and died away again.  
Within a little space again it gave

## JOHN KEATS

Its airy swellings, with a gentle wave,  
To light-hung leaves, in smoothest echoes breaking  
Through copse-clad valleys, ere their death o'ertaking  
The surgy murmurs of the lonely sea.

And now, as deep into the wood as we  
Might mark a lynx's eye, there glimmered light  
Fair faces, and a rush of garments white,  
Plainer and plainer showing, till at last  
Into the widest alley they all passed,  
Making directly for the woodland altar.  
O kindly Muse! let not my weak tongue falter  
In telling of this goodly company,  
Of their old piety, and of their glee;  
But let a portion of ethereal dew  
Fall on my head, and presently unmew  
My soul, that I may dare, in wayfaring,  
To stammer where old Chaucer used to sing.

Leading the way, young damsels danced along,  
Bearing the burden of a shepherd's song,  
Each having a white wicker over-brimmed  
With April's tender younglings: next, well-trimmed,  
A crowd of shepherds with as sunburnt looks  
As may be read of in Arcadian books,  
Such as sat listening round Apollo's pipe,  
When the great deity, for earth too ripe,  
Let his divinity o'erflowing die  
In music, through the vales of Thessaly;  
Some idly trailed their sheep-hooks on the ground,  
And some kept up a shrilly mellow sound  
With ebon-tipp'd flutes; close after these,  
Now coming from beneath the forest-trees,  
A venerable priest full soberly,

## JOHN KEATS

Begirt with ministering looks; alway his eye  
Steadfast upon the matted turf he kept,  
And after him his sacred vestments swept.  
From his right hand there swung a vase, milk-white,  
Of mingled wine, outsparkling generous light;  
And in his left he held a basket full  
Of all sweet herbs that searching eye could cull—  
Wild thyme, and valley-lilies whiter still  
Than Leda's love, and cresses from the rill.  
His agèd head, crownèd with beechen wreath,  
Seemed like a poll of ivy in the teeth  
Of winter hoar. Then came another crowd  
Of shepherds, lifting in due time aloud  
Their share of the ditty. After them appeared,  
Up-followed by a multitude that reared  
Their voices to the clouds, a fair-wrought car,  
Easily rolling so as scarce to mar  
The freedom of three steeds of dapple brown:  
Who stood therein did seem of great renown  
Among the throng. His youth was fully blown,  
Showing like Ganymede to manhood grown;  
And, for those simple times, his garments were  
A chieftan king's; beneath his breast, half bare,  
Was hung a silver bugle, and between  
His nervy knees there lay a boar-spear keen:  
A smile was on his countenance; he seemed,  
To common lookers-on, like one who dreamed  
Of idleness in groves Elysian;  
But there were some who feelingly could scan  
A lurking trouble in his nether lip,  
And see that oftentimes the reins would slip  
Through his forgotten hands; then would they sigh  
And think of yellow leaves, of owlets' cry,  
Of logs piled solemnly. Ah, well-a-day!  
Why should our young Endymion pine away?

## JOHN KEATS

Soon the assembly, in a circle ranged,  
Stood silent round the shrine; each look was changed  
To sudden veneration; women meek  
Beckoned their sons to silence; while each cheek  
Of virgin bloom paled gently for slight fear.  
Endymion, too, without a forest peer,  
Stood, wan and pale, and with an awèd face,  
Among his brothers of the mountain chase.  
In midst of all, the venerable priest  
Eyed them with joy, from greatest to the least,  
And, after lifting up his agèd hands,  
Thus spake he: "Men of Latmos! shepherd bands!  
Whose care it is to guard a thousand flocks:  
Whether descended from beneath the rocks  
That overtop your mountains; whether come  
From valleys where the pipe is never dumb;  
Or from your swelling downs, where sweet air stirs  
Blue harebells lightly, and where prickly furze  
Buds lavish gold; or ye, whose precious charge  
Nibbled their fill at ocean's very marge,  
Whose mellow reeds are touched with sounds forlorn  
By the dim echoes of old Triton's horn;  
Mothers and wives! who day by day prepare  
The scrip with needments for the mountain air,  
And all ye gentle girls who foster up  
Udderless lambs, and in a little cup  
Will put choice honey for a favored youth:  
Yea, every one attend! for in good truth  
Our vows are wanting to our great god Pan.  
Are not our lowing heifers sleeker than  
Night-swollen mushrooms? Are not our wide plains  
Speckled with countless fleeces? Have not rains  
Greened over April's lap? No howling sad  
Sickens our fearful ewes; and we have had  
Great bounty from Endymion our lord.

# JOHN KEATS

The earth is glad: the merry lark has poured  
His early song against yon breezy sky,  
That spreads so clear o'er our solemnity."

Thus ending, on the shrine he heaped a spire  
Of teeming sweets, enkindling sacred fire;  
Anon he stained the thick and spongy sod  
With wine, in honor of the shepherd-god.  
Now while the earth was drinking it, and while  
Bay-leaves were crackling in the fragrant pile,  
And gummy frankincense was sparkling bright  
'Neath smothering parsley, and a hazy light  
Spread greyly eastward, thus a chorus sang:

## *A Hymn to Pan*

FROM "ENDYMION"

O THOU whose mighty palace roof doth hang  
From jaggèd trunks, and overshadoweth  
Eternal whispers, glooms, the birth, life, death  
Of unseen flowers in heavy peacefulness;  
Who lov'st to see the hamadryads dress  
Their ruffled locks where meeting hazels darken;  
And through whole solemn hours dost sit, and hearken  
The dreary melody of bedded reeds—  
In desolate places, where dank moisture breeds  
The pipy hemlock to strange overgrowth;  
Bethinking thee, how melancholy loth  
Thou wast to lose fair Syrinx—do thou now,  
By thy love's milky brow!  
By all the trembling mazes that she ran,  
Hear us, great Pan!

## JOHN KEATS

“O thou for whose soul-soothing quiet, turtles  
Passion their voices cooingly ‘mong myrtles,  
What time thou wanderest at eventide  
Through sunny meadows, that outskirt the side  
Of thine enmossèd realms: O thou to whom  
Broad-leavèd fig-trees even now foredoom  
Their ripened fruitage; yellow-girted bees  
Their golden honeycombs; cur village leas  
Their fairest blossomed beans and poppied corn;  
The chuckling linnet its five young unborn,  
To sing for thee; low-creeping strawberries  
Their summer coolness; pent-up butterflies  
Their freckled wings; yea, the fresh-budding year  
All its completions—be quickly near,  
By every wind that nods the mountain-pine,  
O forester divine!

“Thou to whom every fawn and satyr flies  
For willing service; whether to surprise  
The squatted hare while in half-sleeping fit;  
Or upward ragged precipices flit  
To save poor lambkins from the eagle’s maw;  
Or by mysterious enticement draw  
Bewildered shepherds to their path again;  
Or to tread breathless round the frothy main,  
And gather up all fancifullest shells  
For thee to tumble into Naiads’ cells,  
And, being hidden, laugh at their out-peeping;  
Or to delight thee with fantastic leaping,  
The while they pelt each other on the crown  
With silvery oak-apples, and fir-cones brown,—  
By all the echoes that about thee ring,  
Hear us, O satyr king!

## JOHN KEATS

"O Harkener to the loud-clapping shears,  
While ever and anon to his shorn peers  
A ram goes bleating! Winder of the horn,  
When snouted wild boars routing tender corn  
Anger our huntsman! Breather round our farms,  
To keep off mildews and all weather harms!  
Strange ministrant of undescribèd sounds,  
That come a-swooning over hollow grounds,  
And wither drearily on barren moors!  
Dread opener of the mysterious doors  
Leading to universal knowledge!—see,  
Great son of Dryope,  
The many that are come to pay their vows  
With leaves about their brows!"

"Be still the unimaginable lodge  
For solitary thinkings; such as dodge  
Conception to the very bourne of heaven,  
Then leave the naked brain: be still the leaven,  
That spreading in this dull and clodded earth,  
Gives it a touch ethereal—a new birth:  
Be still a symbol of immensity;  
A firmament reflected in a sea;  
An element filling the space between;  
An unknown—but no more: we humbly screen  
With uplift hands our foreheads, lowly bending,  
And giving out a shout most heaven-rending,  
Conjure thee to receive our humble pæan,  
Upon thy Mount Lycean!"

*Diana*

FROM "ENDYMION"

A BRIGHT something, sailing down apace,  
 Making me quickly veil my eyes and face:  
 Again I looked, and, O ye deities,  
 Who from Olympus watch our destinies!  
 Whence that completed form of all completeness?  
 Whence came that high perfection of all sweetness?  
 Speak, stubborn earth, and tell me where, oh! where  
 Hast thou a symbol of her golden hair?  
 Not oat-sheaves drooping in the western sun;  
 Not—thy soft hand, fair sister! let me shun  
 Such follying before thee—yet she had,  
 Indeed, locks bright enough to make me mad;  
 And they were simply gordianed up and braided,  
 Leaving, in naked comeliness, unshaded  
 Her pearl-round ears, white neck, and orbèd brow;  
 The which were blended in, I know not how,  
 With such a Paradise of lips and eyes,  
 Blush-tinted cheeks, half-smiles, and faintest sighs,  
 That, when I think thereon, my spirit clings  
 And plays about its fancy, till the stings  
 Of human neighborhood envenom all.  
 Unto what awful power shall I call?  
 To what high fane?—Ah! see her hovering feet,  
 More bluely veined, more soft, more whitely sweet  
 Than those of sea-born Venus, when she rose  
 From out her cradle shell. The wind outblows  
 Her scarf into a fluttering pavilion;  
 'Tis blue, and over-spangled with a million  
 Of little eyes, as though thou wert to shed  
 Over the darkest, lushest bluebell bed,  
 Handfuls of daisies.

## JOHN KEATS

She took an airy range,  
And then, towards me, like a very maid  
Came blushing, waning, willing and afraid,  
And pressed me by the hand. Ah! 'twas too much;  
Methought I fainted at the charmèd touch.

### *Sleep*

FROM "ENDYMION"

O MAGIC sleep! O comfortable bird,  
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind  
Till it is hushed and smooth! O unconfined  
Restraint! imprisoned liberty! great key  
To golden palaces, strange minstrelsy,  
Fountains grotesque, new trees, bespangled caves,  
Echoing grottoes, full of tumbling waves  
And moonlight; ay, to all the mazy world  
Of silvery enchantment!—who, upfurled  
Beneath thy drowsy wing a triple hour,  
But renovates and lives?

### *Cast Asleep*

FROM "ENDYMION"

A FTER a thousand mazes overgone,  
At last, with sudden step, he came upon  
A chamber, myrtle walled, embowered high,  
Full of light, incense, tender minstrelsy,  
And more of beautiful and strange beside:  
For on a silken couch of rosy pride,  
In midst of all, there lay a sleeping youth  
Of fondest beauty; fonder, in fair sooth,

## JOHN KEATS

Than sighs could fathom or contentment reach:  
And coverlids gold-tinted like the peach,  
Or ripe October's faded marigolds,  
Fell sleek about him in a thousand folds—  
Not hiding up an Apollonian curve  
Of neck and shoulder, nor the tenting swerve  
Of knee from knee, nor ankles pointing light;  
But rather, giving them to the filled sight  
Officiously. Sideway his face reposèd  
On one white arm, and tenderly unclosed,  
By tenderest pressure, a faint damask mouth  
To slumbery pout; just as the morning south  
Disparts a dew-lipped rose. Above his head,  
Four lily-stalks did their white honors wed  
To make a coronal; and round him grew  
All tendrils green, of every bloom and hue,  
Together intertwined and trammelled fresh:  
The vine of glossy sprout; the ivy mesh,  
Shading its Æthiop berries; and woodbine,  
Of velvet leaves and bugle-blooms divine;  
Convolvulus in streakèd vases flush;  
The creeper mellowing for an autumn blush;  
And virgin's-bower, trailing airily;  
With others of the sisterhood. Hard by,  
Stood serene Cupids watching silently.  
One, kneeling to a lyre, touched the strings,  
Muffling to death the pathos with his wings;  
And, ever and anon, uprose to look  
At the youth's slumber; while another took  
A willow-bough, distilling odorous dew,  
And shook it on his hair; another flew  
In through the woven roof, and, fluttering-wise,  
Rained violets upon his sleeping eyes.

*From "Hyperion"*

A FRAGMENT

I

DEEP in the shady sadness of a vale  
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn,  
Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star,  
Sat gray-haired Saturn, quiet as a stone,  
Still as the silence round about his lair;  
Forest on forest hung about his head  
Like cloud on cloud. No stir of air was there,  
Not so much life as on a summer's day  
Robs not one light seed from the feathered grass,  
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest.  
A stream went voiceless by, still deadened more  
By reason of his fallen divinity  
Spreading a shade: the Naiad 'mid her reeds  
Pressed her cold finger closer to her lips.

Along the margin-sand large footmarks went,  
No further than to where his feet had strayed,  
And slept there since. Upon the sodden ground  
His old right hand lay nerveless, listless, dead,  
Unsceptred; and his realmless eyes were closed;  
While his bowed head seemed listening to the Earth,  
His ancient mother, for some comfort yet.

It seemed no force could wake him from his place;  
But there came one, who with a kindred hand  
Touched his wide shoulders, after bending low  
With reverence, though to one who knew it not.  
She was a Goddess of the infant world;

## JOHN KEATS

By her in stature the tall Amazon  
Had stood a pygmy's height: she would have taken  
Achilles by the hair and bent his neck;  
Or with a finger stayed Ixion's wheel.  
Her face was large as that of Memphian sphinx,  
Pedestaled haply in a palace court,  
When sages looked to Egypt for their lore.  
But oh! how unlike marble was that face:  
How beautiful, if sorrow had not made  
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self.  
There was a listening fear in her regard,  
As if calamity had but begun:  
As if the vanward clouds of evil days  
Had spent their malice, and the sullen rear  
Was with its stored thunder laboring up.  
One hand she pressed upon that aching spot  
Where beats the human heart, as if just there,  
Though an immortal, she felt cruel pain;  
The other upon Saturn's bended neck  
She laid, and to the level of his ear  
Leaning with parted lips, some words she spake  
In solemn tenor and deep organ tone:  
Some mourning words, which in our feeble tongue  
Would come in these like accents; O how frail  
To that large utterance of the early Gods!

"Saturn, look up!—though wherefore, poor old King?  
I have no comfort for thee, no not one:  
I cannot say, 'O wherefore sleepest thou?'  
For heaven is parted from thee, and the earth  
Knows thee not, thus afflicted, for a God;  
And ocean too, with all its solemn noise,  
Has from thy sceptre passed; and all the air  
Is emptied of thine hoary majesty.  
Thy thunder, conscious of the new command,

## JOHN KEATS

Rumbles reluctant o'er our fallen house:  
And thy sharp lightning in unpractised hands  
Scorches and burns our once serene domain.  
O aching time! O moments big as years!  
All as ye pass swell out the monstrous truth,  
And press it so upon our weary griefs  
That unbelief has not a space to breathe.  
Saturn, sleep on: O thoughtless, why did I  
Thus violate thy slumbrous solitude?  
Why should I ope thy melancholy eyes?  
Saturn, sleep on! while at thy feet I weep."

As when, upon a trancèd summer-night,  
Those green-robed senators of mighty woods,  
Tall oaks, branch-charmèd by the earnest stars,  
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir,  
Save from one gradual solitary gust  
Which comes upon the silence, and dies off,  
As if the ebbing air had but one wave;  
So came these words and went; the while in tears  
She touched her fair large forehead to the ground.

\* \* \* \* \*

Even now, while Saturn, roused from icy trance,  
Went step for step with Thea through the woods,  
Hyperion, leaving twilight in the rear,  
Came slope upon the threshold of the west;  
Then, as was wont, his palace-door flew ope  
In smoothest silence, save what solemn tubes,  
Blown by the serious Zephyrs, gave of sweet  
And wandering sounds, slow-breathed melodies;  
And like a rose in vermeil tint and shape,  
In fragrance soft, and coolness to the eye,  
That inlet to severe magnificence  
Stood full blown, for the God to enter in.

## JOHN KEATS

He entered, but he entered full of wrath;  
His flaming robes streamed out beyond his heels,  
And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire.  
That scared away the meek ethereal Hours  
And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared,  
From stately nave to nave, from vault to vault,  
Through bowers of fragrant and enwreathed light,  
And diamond-paved lustrous long arcades,  
Until he reached the great main cupola;  
There standing fierce beneath, he stamped his foot,  
And from the basements deep to the high towers  
Jarred his own golden region; and before  
The quavering thunder thereupon had ceased,  
His voice leapt out, despite of godlike curb,  
To this result: "O dreams of day and night!  
O monstrous forms! O effigies of pain!  
O spectres busy in a cold, cold gloom!  
O lank-eared Phantoms of black-weeded pools  
Why do I know ye? why have I seen ye? why  
Is my eternal essence thus distraught  
To see and to behold these horrors new?  
Saturn is fallen, am I too to fall?  
Am I to leave this haven of my rest,  
This cradle of my glory, this soft clime,  
This calm luxuriance of blissful light,  
These crystalline pavilions, and pure fanes,  
Of all my lucent empire? It is left  
Deserted, void, nor any haunt of mine.  
The blaze, the splendor, and the symmetry,  
I cannot see—but darkness, death and darkness.  
Even here, into my centre of repose,  
The shady visions come to domineer,  
Insult, and blind, and stifle up my pomp.  
Fall!—No, by Tellus and her briny robes!  
Over the fiery frontier of my realms

## JOHN KEATS

I will advance a terrible right arm  
Shall scare that infant thunderer, rebel Jove,  
And bid old Saturn take his throne again."

He spake, and ceased, the while a heavier threat  
Held struggle with his throat but came not forth;  
For as in theatres of crowded men  
Hubbub increases more they call out "Hush!"  
So at Hyperion's words the Phantoms pale  
Bestirred themselves, thrice horrible and cold;  
And from the mirrored level where he stood  
A mist arose, as from a scummy marsh.  
At this, through all his bulk an agony  
Crept gradual, from the feet unto the crown,  
Like a lithe serpent vast and muscular  
Making slow way, with head and neck convulsed  
From over-strained might. Released, he fled  
To the eastern gates, and full six dewy hours  
Before the dawn in season due should blush,  
He breathed fierce breath against the sleepy portals,  
Cleared them of heavy vapors, burst them wide  
Suddenly on the ocean's chilly streams.  
The planet orb of fire, whereon he rode  
Each day from east to west the heavens through,  
Spun round in sable curtaining of clouds:  
Not therefore veiled quite, blindfold, and hid,  
But ever and anon the glancing spheres,  
Circles, and arcs, and broad-belting colure,  
Glowed through, and wrought upon the muffling dark  
Sweet-shapèd lightnings from the nadir deep  
Up to the zenith—hieroglyphics old,  
Which sages and keen-eyed astrologers  
Then living on the earth, with laboring thought  
Won from the gaze of many centuries:  
Now lost, save what we find on remnants huge

## JOHN KEATS

Of stone, or marble swart; their import gone,  
Their wisdom long since fled.—Two wings this orb  
Possessed for glory, two fair argent wings,  
Ever exalted at the God's approach:  
And now, from forth the gloom their plumes immense  
Rose, one by one, till all outspread were;  
While still the dazzling globe maintained eclipse,  
Awaiting for Hyperion's command.  
Fain would he have commanded, fain took throne  
And bid the day begin, if but for change.  
He might not: No, though a primeval God:  
The sacred seasons might not be disturbed.  
Therefore the operations of the dawn  
Stayed in their birth, even as here 'tis told.  
Those silver wings expanded sisterly,  
Eager to sail their orb; the porches wide  
Opened upon the dusk demesnes of night;  
And the bright Titan, frenzied with new woes,  
Unused to bend, by hard compulsion bent  
His spirit to the sorrow of the time;  
And all along a dismal rack of clouds,  
Upon the boundaries of day and night,  
He stretched himself in grief and radiance faint.  
There as he lay, the Heaven with its stars  
Looked down on him with pity, and the voice  
Of Cœlus, from the universal space,  
Thus whispered low and solemn in his ear.

"O brightest of my children dear, earth-born  
And sky-engendered, Son of Mysteries  
All unrevealed even to the powers  
Which met at thy creating; at whose joy  
And palpitations sweet, and pleasures soft,  
I, Cœlus, wonder, how they came and whence;  
And at the fruits thereof what shapes they be,

## JOHN KEATS

Distinct, and visible; symbols divine,  
Manifestations of that beauteous life  
Diffused unseen throughout eternal space;  
Of these new-formed art thou, oh brightest child!  
Of these, thy brethren and the Goddesses!  
There is sad feud among ye, and rebellion  
Of son against his sire. I saw him fall,  
I saw my first-born tumbled from his throne!  
To me his arms were spread, to me his voice  
Found way from forth the thunders round his head!  
Pale wox I and in vapors hid my face.  
Art thou, too, near such doom? vague fear there is:  
For I have seen my sons most unlike Gods.  
Divine ye were created, and divine  
In sad demeanor, solemn, undisturbed,  
Unruffled, like high Gods, ye lived and ruled:  
Now I behold in you fear, hope and wrath;  
Actions of rage and passion; even as  
I see them, on the mortal world beneath,  
In men who die. This is the grief, O Son!  
Sad sign of ruin, sudden dismay, and fall!  
Yet do thou strive; as thou art capable,  
As thou canst move about, an evident God;  
And canst oppose to each malignant hour  
Ethereal presence: I am but a voice;  
My life is but the life of winds and tides,  
No more than winds and tides can I avail:  
But thou canst. Be thou therefore in the van  
Of circumstance; yea, seize the arrow's barb  
Before the tense string murmur. To the earth!  
For there thou wilt find Saturn, and his woes.  
Meantime I will keep watch on thy bright sun,  
And of thy seasons be a careful nurse."

# JOHN KEATS

Ere half this region-whisper had come down,  
Hyperion arose, and on the stars  
Lifted his curved lids, and kept them wide  
Until it ceased; and still he kept them wide:  
And still they were the same bright, patient stars.  
Then with a slow incline of his broad breast,  
Like to a diver in the pearly seas,  
Forward he stooped over the airy shore,  
And plunged all noiseless into the deep night.

## II

**J**UST at the self-same beat of Time's wide wings  
Hyperion slid into the rustled air,  
And Saturn gained with Thea that sad place  
Where Cybele and the bruised Titans mourned.  
It was a den where no insulting light  
Could glimmer on their tears; where their own groans  
They felt, but heard not, for the solid roar  
Of thunderous waterfalls and torrents hoarse,  
Pouring a constant bulk, uncertain where.  
Crag jutting forth to crag, and rocks that seemed  
Ever as if just rising from a sleep,  
Forehead to forehead held their monstrous horns;  
And thus in thousand hugest phantasies  
Made a fit roofing to this nest of woe.  
Instead of thrones, hard flint they sat upon,  
Couches of rugged stone, and slaty ridge  
Stubborned with iron. All were not assembled:  
Some chained in torture, and some wandering.  
Cœus, and Gyges, and Briareüs,  
Typhon, and Dolor, and Porphyrion,  
With many more, the brawniest in assault,  
Were pent in regions of laborious breath;  
Dungeoned in opaque element, to keep

## JOHN KEATS

Their clenched teeth still clenched, and all their limbs  
Locked up like veins of metal, cramped and screwed;  
Without a motion, save of their big hearts  
Heaving in pain, and horribly convulsed  
With sanguine feverous boiling gurge of pulse.  
Mnemosyne was straying in the world;  
Far from her moon had Phœbe wanderèd;  
And many else were free to roam abroad,  
But for the main, here found they covert drear.  
Scarce images of life, one here, one there,  
Lay vast and edgeways; like a dismal cirque  
Of Druid stones, upon a forlorn moor.  
When the chill rain begins at shut of eve,  
In dull November, and their chancel vault,  
The Heaven itself, is blinded throughout night.  
Each one kept shroud, nor to his neighbor gave  
Or word, or look, or action of despair.  
Creüs was one; his ponderous iron mace  
Lay by him, and a shattered rib of rock  
Told of his rage, ere he thus sank and pined.  
Iäpetus another; in his grasp,  
A serpent's splashy neck; its barbed tongue  
Squeezed from the gorge, and all its uncurled length  
Dead; and because the creature could not spit  
Its poison in the eyes of conquering Jove.  
Next Cottus: prone he lay, chin uppermost,  
As though in pain; for still upon the flint  
He ground severe his skull, with open mouth  
And eyes at horrid working. Nearest him  
Asia, born of most enormous Caf,  
Who cost her mother Tellus keener pangs,  
Though feminine, than any of her sons:  
More thought than woe was in her dusky face,  
For she was prophesying of her glory;  
And in her wide imagination stood

## JOHN KEATS

Palm-shaded temples, and high rival fanes,  
By Oxus or in Ganges' sacred isles.  
Even as Hope upon her anchor leans,  
So leant she, not so fair, upon a tusk  
Shed from the broadest of her elephants.  
Above her, on a crag's uneasy shelve,  
Upon his elbow raised, all prostrate else.  
Shadowed Enceladus; once tame and mild  
As grazing ox unworried in the meads;  
Now tiger-passioned, lion-thoughted, wroth,  
He meditated, plotted, and even now  
Was hurling mountains in that second war,  
Not long delayed, that scared the younger Gods  
To hide themselves in forms of beast and bird.  
Nor far hence Atlas; and beside him prone  
Phorcus, the sire of Gorgons. Neighbored close  
Oceanus, and Tethys, in whose lap  
Sobbed Clymene among her tangled hair.  
In midst of all lay Themis, at the feet  
Of Ops the queen all clouded round from sight;  
No shape distinguishable, more than when  
Thick night confounds the pine-tops with the clouds:  
And many else whose names may not be told.  
For when the Muse's wings are air-ward spread,  
Who shall delay her flight? And she must chant  
Of Saturn, and his guide, who now had climb'd  
With damp and slippery footing from a depth  
More horrid still. Above a sombre cliff  
Their heads appeared, and up their stature grew  
Till on the level height their steps found ease:  
Then Thea spread abroad her trembling arms  
Upon the precincts of this nest of pain,  
And sidelong fixed her eye on Saturn's face:  
There saw she direst strife; the supreme God  
At war with all the frailty of grief,

## JOHN KEATS

Of rage, of fear, anxiety, revenge,  
Remorse, spleen, hope, but most of all despair.  
Against these plagues he strove in vain; for Fate  
Had poured a mortal oil upon his head,  
A disanointing poison: so that Thea,  
Affrighted, kept her still, and let him pass  
First onwards in, among the fallen tribe.

As with us mortal men, the laden heart  
Is persecuted more, and fevered more,  
When it is nighing to the mournful house  
Where other hearts are sick of the same bruise;  
So Saturn, as he walked into the midst,  
Felt faint, and would have sunk among the rest,  
But that he met Enceladus's eye,  
Whose mightiness, and awe of him, at once  
Came like an inspiration; and he shouted,  
"Titans, behold your God!" at which some groaned;  
Some started on their feet; some also shouted;  
Some wept, some wailed, all bowed with reverence;  
And Ops, uplifting her black folded veil,  
Showed her pale cheeks, and all her forehead wan,  
Her eye-brows thin and jet, and hollow eyes.  
There is a roaring in the bleak-grown pines  
When Winter lifts his voice; there is a noise  
Among immortals when a God gives sign,  
With hushing finger, how he means to load  
His tongue with the full weight of utterless thought,  
With thunder, and with music, and with pomp:  
Such noise is like the roar of bleak-grown pines;  
Which, when it ceases in this mountained world,  
No other sound succeeds; but ceasing here,  
Among these fallen, Saturn's voice therefrom  
Grew up like organ, that begins anew  
Its strain, when other harmonies, stopped short.

## JOHN KEATS

Leave the dinned air vibrating silverly.  
Thus grew it up: "Not in my own sad breast,  
Which is its own great judge and searcher out,  
Can I find reason why ye should be thus:  
Not in the legends of the first of days,  
Studied from that old spirit-leavèd book  
Which starry Uranus with finger bright  
Saved from the shores of darkness, when the waves  
Low-ebbed still hid it up in shallow gloom.

\*     \*     \*     \*

"O'erwhelmed, and spurned, and battered, ye are here!  
O Titans, shall I say 'Arise!'—Ye groan:  
Shall I say 'Crouch!'—Ye groan. What can I then?  
O Heaven wide! O unseen parent dear!  
What can I! Tell me, all ye brethren Gods,  
How we can war, how engine our great wrath!"

So ended Saturn; and the God of the Sea,  
Sophist and sage, from no Athenian grove,  
But cogitation in his watery shades,  
Arose, with locks not oozy, and began,  
In murmurs, which his first-endeavoring tongue  
Caught infant-like from the far foamed sands.  
"O ye, whom wrath consumes! who, passion-stung,  
Writhe at defeat, and nurse your agonies!  
Shut up your senses, stifle up your ears,  
My voice is not a bellows unto ire.  
Yet listen, ye who will, whilst I bring proof  
How ye, perforce, must be content to stoop;  
And in the proof much comfort will I give,  
If ye will take that comfort in its truth.  
We fall by course of Nature's law, not force  
Of thunder, or of Jove. Great Saturn, thou  
Hast sifted well the atom-universe;

## JOHN KEATS

But for this reason, that thou art the King,  
And only blind from sheer supremacy,  
One avenue was shaded from thine eyes,  
Through which I wandered to eternal truth.  
And first, as thou wast not the first of powers,  
So art thou not the last; it cannot be:  
Thou art not the beginning nor the end.  
From chaos and parental darkness came  
Light, the first fruits of that intestine broil,  
That sullen ferment, which for wondrous ends  
Was ripening in itself. The ripe hour came,  
And with it light, and light, engendering  
Upon its own producer, forthwith touched  
The whole enormous matter into life.  
Upon that very hour, our parentage,  
The Heavens and the Earth, were manifest:  
Then thou first-born, and we the giant-race,  
Found ourselves ruling new and beauteous realms.  
Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 'tis pain;  
O folly! for to bear all naked truths,  
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,  
That is the top of sovereignty. Mark well!  
As Heaven and Earth are fairer, fairer far  
Than Chaos and blank Darkness, though once chiefs;  
And as we show beyond that Heaven and Earth  
In form and shape compact and beautiful,  
In will, in action free, companionship,  
And thousand other signs of purer life;  
So on our heels a fresh perfection treads,  
A power more strong in beauty, born of us  
And fated to excel us, as we pass  
In glory that old Darkness: nor are we  
Thereby more conquered, than by us the rule  
Of shapeless Chaos. Say, doth the dull son  
Quarrel with the proud forests it hath fed,

## JOHN KEATS

And feedeth still, more comely than itself?  
Can it deny the chiefdom of green groves?  
Or shall the tree be envious of the dove  
Because it cooeth, and hath snowy wings  
To wander wherewithal and find its joys?  
We are such forest-trees, and our fair boughs  
Have bred forth, not pale solitary doves,  
But eagles golden-feathered, who do tower  
Above us in their beauty, and must reign  
In right thereof; for 'tis the eternal law  
That first in beauty should be first in might:  
Yea, by that law, another race may drive  
Our conquerors to mourn as we do now.  
Have ye beheld the young God of the Seas,  
My dispossessor? Have ye seen his face?  
Have ye beheld his chariot, foamed along  
By noble wingèd creatures he hath made?  
I saw him on the calmèd waters scud,  
With such a glow of beauty in his eyes,  
That it enforced me to bid sad farewell  
To all my empire: farewell sad I took,  
And hither came, to see how dolorous fate  
Had wrought upon ye; and how I might best  
Give consolation in this woe extreme.  
Receive the truth, and let it be your balm."

\* \* \* \* \*

All eyes were on Enceladus's face,  
And they beheld, while still Hyperion's name  
Flew from his lips up to the vaulted rocks,  
A pallid gleam across his features stern:  
Not savage, for he saw full many a God  
Wrath as himself. He looked upon them all,  
And in each face he saw a gleam of light,  
But splendider in Saturn's, whose hoar locks

## JOHN KEATS

Shone like the bubbling foam about a keel  
When the prow sweeps into a midnight cove.  
In pale and silver silence they remained,  
Till suddenly a splendor, like the morn,  
Pervaded all the beetling gloomy steeps,  
All the sad spaces of oblivion,  
And every gulf, and every chasm old,  
And every height, and every sullen depth,  
Voiceless, or hoarse with loud tormented streams:  
And all the everlasting cataracts,  
And all the headlong torrents far and near,  
Mantled before in darkness and huge shade,  
Now saw the light and made it terrible.  
It was Hyperion—a granite peak  
His bright feet touched, and there he stayed to view  
The misery his brilliance had betrayed  
To the most hateful seeing of itself.  
Golden his hair of short Numidian curl,  
Regal his shape majestic, a vast shade  
In midst of his own brightness, like the bulk  
Of Memnon's image at the set of sun  
To one who travels from the dusking East:  
Sighs, too, as mournful as that Memnon's harp  
He uttered, while his hands contemplative  
He pressed together, and in silence stood.  
Despondence seized again the fallen Gods  
At sight of the dejected King of Day.

### III

**T**HUS in alternate uproar and sad peace,  
Amazèd were those Titans utterly.  
O leave them, Muse! O leave them to their woes;  
For thou art weak to sing such tumults dire:  
A solitary sorrow best befits

## JOHN KEATS

Thy lips, and antheming a lonely grief.  
Leave them, O Muse! for thou anon wilt find  
Many a fallen old Divinity  
Wandering in vain about bewildered shores.  
Meantime touch piously the Delphic harp,  
And not a wind of heaven but will breathe  
In aid soft warble from the Dorian flute;  
For lo! 'tis for the Father of all verse.

## GEORGE DARLEY IRELAND, 1795-1846

### *The Fallen Star*

A STAR is gone! a star is gone!  
There is a blank in Heaven;  
One of the cherub choir has done  
His airy course this even.

He sat upon the orb of fire  
That hung for ages there,  
And lent his music to the choir  
That haunts the nightly air.

## GEORGE DARLEY

But when his thousand years are passed,  
With a cherubic sigh  
He vanished with his car at last,  
For even cherubs die!

Hear how his angel-brothers mourn—  
The minstrels of the spheres—  
Each chiming sadly in his turn  
And dropping splendid tears.

The planetary sisters all  
Join in the fatal song,  
And weep this hapless brother's fall,  
Who sang with them so long.

But deepest of the choral band  
The Lunar Spirit sings,  
And with a bass-according hand  
Sweeps all her sullen strings.

From the deep chambers of the dome  
Where sleepless Uriel lies,  
His rude harmonic thunders come  
Mingled with mighty sighs.

The thousand car-borne cherubim,  
The wandering eleven,  
All join to chant the dirge of him  
Who fell just now from Heaven.

THOMAS CARLYLE  
SCOTLAND, 1795-1881

*To-Day*

**S**O here hath been dawning  
Another blue Day:  
Think wilt thou let it  
Slip useless away?

Out of Eternity  
This new Day is born;  
Into Eternity,  
At night, will return.

Behold it aforetime  
No eye ever did:  
So soon it for ever  
From all eyes is hid.

Here hath been dawning  
Another blue Day:  
Think, wilt thou let it  
Slip useless away?

*This Mysterious Mankind*

*The mighty Thomas—who shook the nineteenth century with his protest and his prophecy—wrote only a few verses, and none of these were of a high order. Yet he was essentially a poet, a king-poet; and his prose pages are shot through with all the glowing fires of a lofty poetry. We get frequent inshinings of the lyric and the epic Muse in*

## THOMAS CARLYLE

his "French Revolution" and in his "Heroes and Hero-Worship." No poet of any land or of any age has ever surpassed the high import in the marching thunders of this brief passage from his "Sartor Resartus." Ah, the power and the pathos of it all!

GENERATION after generation takes to itself the Form of a Body; and forth-issuing from Cimmerian Night, on Heaven's mission APPEARS. What Force and Fire is in each he expends: one grinding in the mill of Industry, one hunter-like climbing the giddy Alpine heights of Science, one madly dashed to pieces on the rocks of Strife in war with his fellow:—and then the Heaven-sent is recalled, his earthly Vesture falls away, and soon even to Sense becomes a vanished Shadow.

Thus, like some wild-flaming, wild-thundering train of Heaven's Artillery, does this mysterious MANKIND thunder and flame, in long-drawn, quick-succeeding grandeur through the unknown Deep. Thus, like a God-created, fire-breathing Spirit-host, we emerge from the Inane, haste stormfully across the astonished Earth; then plunge again into the Inane. Earth's mountains are levelled, and her seas filled up in our passage: can the Earth, which is but dead and a vision, resist Spirits which have reality and are alive? On the hardest adamant some footprint of us is stamped-in: the last Rear of the host will read traces of the earliest Van. But whence? O Heaven, whither? Sense knows not; only that it is through Mystery to Mystery, from God and to God.

"We are such stuff  
As dreams are made of, and our little Life  
Is rounded with a sleep."

## THOMAS HOOD

ENGLAND, 1798-1845

THOMAS HOOD was born and died in London. His life was one of severe toil and much suffering, always sustained, however, with manly resolution and cheerful spirit. He wrote voluminously, both in verse and prose. He was a man of peculiar and original genius, which manifested itself with equal power and ease in humor and pathos.

His revolutionary *Song of the Shirt* appeared in *Punch* a short time before Hood died, himself a victim of over-work. It was written at a time when the attention of benevolent English men and women had been awakened to the inadequate wages paid to poor needlewomen, and their consequent distress. Its timely appearance, as well as its high literary merit, produced a great effect. It is valuable as an expression of that deep and impassioned sympathy with suffering, which was a leading trait in Hood's nature. His few serious poems are instinct with imagination and true pathos.

### *The Song of the Shirt*

WITH fingers weary and worn,  
With eyelids heavy and red,  
A woman sat, in unwomanly rags,  
Plying her needle and thread—  
Stitch—stitch—stitch!

In poverty, hunger and dirt,  
And still, with a voice of dolorous pitch,  
She sang the “Song of the Shirt!”

## THOMAS HOOD

“Work—work—work!  
While the cock is crowing aloof!  
And work—work—work!  
Till the stars shine through the roof!  
It’s O, to be a slave  
Along with the barbarous Turk,  
Where woman has never a soul to save,  
If THIS is Christian work.

“Work—work—work!  
Till the brain begins to swim;  
Work—work—work!  
Till the eyes are heavy and dim!  
Seam and gusset and band,  
Band and gusset and seam,  
Till over the buttons I fall asleep,  
And sew them on in my dream.

“O men with sisters dear!  
O men with mothers and wives!  
It is not linen you’re wearing out,  
But human creatures’ lives!  
Stitch—stitch—stich!  
In poverty, hunger and dirt,  
Sewing at once, with a double thread,  
A SHROUD as well as a shirt!

“But why do I talk of death,  
That phantom of grisly bone?  
I hardly fear his terrible shape,  
It seems so like my own—  
It seems so like my own,  
Because of the fast I keep:

## THOMAS HOOD

O God! that bread should be so dear,  
And flesh and blood so cheap!

"Work—work—work!  
My labor never flags;  
And what are its wages? A bed of straw.  
A crust of bread—and rags:  
A shattered roof—and this naked floor—  
A table—a broken chair—  
And a wall so blank my shadow I thank  
For sometimes falling there!

"Work—work—work!  
From weary chime to chime;  
Work—work—work!  
As prisoners work for crime!  
Band and gusset and seam,  
Seam and gusset and band,  
Till the heart is sick and the brain benumbed,  
As well as the weary hand!

"Work—work—work!  
In the dull December light;  
And work—work—work!  
When the weather is warm and bright;  
While underneath the eaves  
The brooding swallows cling,  
As if to show me their sunny backs,  
And twit me with the spring.

"O, but to breathe the breath  
Of the cowslip and primrose sweet,  
With the sky above my head,  
And the grass beneath my feet!

## THOMAS HOOD

For only one short hour  
To feel as I used to feel,  
Before I knew the woes of want,  
And the walk that costs a meal!

"O, but for one short hour!  
A respite, however brief!  
No blessed leisure for love or hope,  
But only time for grief!  
A little weeping would ease my heart—  
But in their briny bed  
My tears must stop, for every drop  
Hinders needle and thread!"

With fingers weary and worn,  
With eyelids heavy and red,  
A woman sat, in unwomanly rags,  
Plying her needle and thread—  
Stitch—stitch—stitch—  
In poverty, hunger and dirt,  
And still, with a voice of dolorous pitch—  
Would that its tone could reach the rich—  
She sang this "Song of the Shirt!"

### *Fair Ines*

Pronouncing Hood "one of the most singularly fanciful of poets," Poe says: "His 'Fair Ines' has always for me an inexpressible charm."

**O** SAW ye not fair Ines?  
She's gone into the West,  
To dazzle when the sun is down,  
And rob the world of rest:

## THOMAS HOOD

She took our daylight with her,  
The smiles that we love best,  
With morning blushes on her cheek,  
And pearls upon her breast.

O turn again, fair Ines,  
Before the fall of night,  
For fear the Moon should shine alone,  
And stars unrivalled bright;  
And blessed will the lover be  
That walks beneath their light,  
And breathes the love against thy cheek  
I dare not even write!

Would I had been, fair Ines,  
That gallant cavalier,  
Who rode so gaily by thy side,  
And whispered thee so near!  
Were there no bonny dames at home,  
Or no true lovers here,  
That he should cross the seas to win  
The dearest of the dear?

I saw thee, lovely Ines,  
Descend along the shore,  
With bands of noble gentlemen,  
And banners waved before;  
And gentle youth and maidens gay,  
And snowy plumes they wore:  
It would have been a beauteous dream—  
If it had been no more!

Alas, alas! fair Ines,  
She went away with song,

## THOMAS HOOD

With Music waiting on her steps,  
And shoutings of the throng;  
But some were sad, and felt no mirth,  
But only Music's wrong,  
In sounds that sang farewell, farewell,  
To her you've loved so long.

Farewell, farewell, fair Ines!  
That vessel never bore  
So fair a lady on its deck,  
Nor danced so light before.  
Alas for pleasure on the sea,  
And sorrow on the shore!  
The smile that blessed one lover's heart  
Has broken many more!

### *The Death-bed*

WE watched her breathing through  
the night,  
Her breathing soft and low,  
As in her breast the wave of life  
Kept heaving to and fro.

So silently we seemed to speak,  
So slowly moved about,  
As we had lent her half our powers  
To eke her living out.

Our very hopes belied our fears,  
Our fears our hopes belied—  
We thought her dying when she slept,  
And sleeping when she died.

## THOMAS HOOD

For when the morn came dim and sad,  
And chill with early showers,  
Her quiet eyelids closed—she had  
Another morn than ours.

### *The Bridge of Sighs*

Thackeray called this poem "Hood's Corunna, his Heights of Abraham; sickly, weak, wounded, he fell in the full blaze and fame of that great victory." This poem and "The Song of the Shirt" have a permanent place in the language, because of their message as well as their poetry. "The Bridge of Sighs" is the finer of the two, says T. Earle Welby, because "the voluntary death of a dishonored woman is a deeper tragedy than any abomination of sweated labor."

O NE more Unfortunate,  
Weary of breath,  
Rashly importunate,  
Gone to her death!

Take her up tenderly,  
Lift her with care;  
Fashioned so slenderly  
Young, and so fair!

Look at her garments  
Clinging like cerements;  
Whilst the wave constantly  
Drips from her clothing;  
Take her up instantly,  
Loving, not loathing.

## THOMAS HOOD

Touch her not scornfully;  
Think of her mournfully,  
    Gently and humanly;  
Not of the stains of her,  
All that remains of her  
    Now is pure womanly.

Make no deep scrutiny  
Into her mutiny  
    Rash and undutiful:  
Past all dishonor,  
Death has left on her  
    Only the beautiful.

Still, for all slips of hers,  
    One of Eve's family—  
Wipe those poor lips of hers  
    Oozing so clammily.

Loop up her tresses  
    Escaped from the comb,  
Her fair auburn tresses;  
Whilst wonderment guesses  
    Where was her home?

Who was her father?  
    Who was her mother?  
Had she a sister?  
    Had she a brother?  
Or was there a dearer one  
Still, and a nearer one  
    Yet, than all other?

## THOMAS HOOD

Alas! for the rarity  
Of Christian charity  
Under the sun!  
O, it was pitiful!  
Near a whole city full,  
Home she had none.

Sisterly, brotherly,  
Fatherly, motherly  
Feelings had changed:  
Love, by harsh evidence,  
Thrown from its eminence;  
Even God's providence  
Seeming estranged.

Where the lamps quiver  
So far in the river,  
With many a light  
From window and casement,  
From garret to basement,  
She stood, with amazement,  
Houseless by night.

The bleak wind of March  
Made her tremble and shiver;  
But not the dark arch,  
Or the black flowing river:  
Mad from life's history,  
Glad to death's mystery,  
Swift to be hurled—  
Anywhere, anywhere  
Out of the world!

THOMAS HOOD

In she plunged boldly—  
No matter how coldly  
The rough river ran—  
Over the brink of it,  
Picture it—think of it,  
Dissolute Man!  
Lave in it, drink of it,  
Then, if you can!

Take her up tenderly,  
Lift her with care;  
Fashioned so slenderly,  
Young, and so fair!

Ere her limbs frigidly  
Stiffen too rigidly,  
Decently, kindly,  
Smooth and compose them;  
And her eyes, close them,  
Staring so blindly!

Dreadfully staring  
Through muddy impurity,  
As when with the daring  
Last look of despairing  
Fixed on futurity.

Perishing gloomily,  
Spurned by contumely,  
Cold inhumanity,  
Burning insanity,  
Into her rest.  
Cross her hands humbly  
As if praying dumbly,  
Over her breast!

## THOMAS HOOD

Owning her weakness,  
Her evil behavior,  
And leaving, with meekness,  
Her sins to her Savior!

### *The Dream of Eugene Aram*

**T**'WAS in the prime of summer time,  
An evening calm and cool,  
And four-and-twenty happy boys  
Came bounding out of school;  
There were some that ran, and some that leapt  
Like troutlets in a pool.

Away they sped with gamesome minds  
And souls untouched by sin;  
To a level mead they came, and there  
They drove the wickets in:  
Pleasantly shone the setting sun  
Over the town of Lynn.

Like sportive deer they coursed about,  
And shouted as they ran,  
Turning to mirth all things of earth  
As only boyhood can;  
But the usher sat remote from all,  
A melancholy man!

His hat was off, his vest apart,  
To catch heaven's blessed breeze;  
For a burning thought was in his brow,  
And his bosom ill at ease;  
So he leaned his head on his hands, and read  
The book between his knees.

## THOMAS HOOD

Leaf after leaf he turned it o'er,  
Nor ever glanced aside—  
For the peace of his soul he read that book  
In the golden eventide;  
Much study had made him very lean,  
And pale, and leaden-eyed.

At last he shut the ponderous tome;  
With a fast and fervent grasp  
He strained the dusky covers close,  
And fixed the brazen hasp:  
“O God! could I so close my mind,  
And clasp it with a clasp!”

Then leaping on his feet upright,  
Some moody turns he took—  
Now up the mead, then down the mead,  
And past a shady nook;  
And, lo! he saw a little boy  
That pored upon a book.

“My gentle lad, what is ‘t you read—  
Romance or fairy fable?  
Or is it some historic page,  
Of kings and crowns unstable?”  
The young boy gave an upward glance—  
“It is ‘The Death of Abel.’ ”

The usher took six hasty strides,  
As smit with sudden pain—  
Six hasty strides beyond the place,  
Then slowly back again;  
And down he sat beside the lad,  
And talked with him of Cain;

## THOMAS HOOD

And, long since then, of bloody men,  
Whose deeds tradition saves;  
And lonely folk cut off unseen,  
And hid in sudden graves;  
And horrid stabs, in groves forlorn;  
And murders done in caves;

And how the sprites of injured men  
Shriek upward from the sod;  
Ay, how the ghostly hand will point  
To show the burial clod;  
And unknown facts of guilty acts  
Are seen in dreams from God.

He told how murderers walked the earth  
Beneath the curse of Cain—  
With crimson clouds before their eyes,  
And flames about their brain;  
For blood has left upon their souls  
Its everlasting stain!

“And well,” quoth he, “I know, for truth,  
Their pangs must be extreme—  
Woe, woe, unutterable woe!—  
Who spill life’s sacred stream!  
For why? Methought, last night I wrought  
A murder, in a dream!

“One that had never done me wrong—  
A feeble man and old;  
I led him to a lonely field—  
The moon shone clear and cold:  
Now here, said I, this man shall die;  
And I will have his gold!

THOMAS HOOD

"Two sudden blows with a ragged stick,  
And one with a heavy stone,  
One hurried gash with a hasty knife—  
And then the deed was done:  
There was nothing lying at my feet  
But lifeless flesh and bone!

"Nothing but lifeless flesh and bone,  
That could not do me ill;  
And yet I feared him all the more  
For lying there so still:  
There was a manhood in his look  
That murder could not kill!

"And, lo! the universal air  
Seemed lit with ghastly flame—  
Ten thousand thousand dreadful eyes  
Were looking down in blame;  
I took the dead man by his hand,  
And called upon his name.

"O God! it made me quake to see  
Such sense within the slain;  
But when I touched the lifeless clay,  
The blood gushed out amain!  
For every clot a burning spot  
Was scorching in my brain!

"My head was like an ardent coal,  
My heart as solid ice;  
My wretched, wretched soul, I knew,  
Was at the Devil's price:  
A dozen times I groaned—the dead  
Had never groaned but twice.

## THOMAS HOOD

"And now, from forth the frowning sky,  
From the heaven's topmost height,  
I heard a voice—the awful voice  
Of the blood-avenging sprite:  
'Thou guilty man! take up thy dead,  
And hide it from my sight!'

"I took the dreary body up,  
And cast it in a stream—  
The sluggish water black as ink,  
The depth was so extreme:  
My gentle boy, remember, this  
Is nothing but a dream!

"Down went the corse with a hollow plunge,  
And vanished in the pool;  
Anon I cleansed my bloody hands,  
And washed my forehead cool,  
And sat among the urchins young,  
That evening, in the school.

"O Heaven! to think of their white souls,  
And mine so black and grim!  
I could not share in childish prayer,  
Nor join in evening hymn;  
Like a devil of the pit I seemed,  
Mid holy cherubim!

"And Peace went with them, one and all,  
And each calm pillow spread;  
But Guilt was my grim chamberlain,  
That lighted me to bed,  
And drew my midnight curtains round  
With fingers bloody red!

## THOMAS HOOD

"All night I lay in agony,  
In anguish dark and deep;  
My fevered eyes I dared not close,  
But stared aghast at Sleep:  
For Sin had rendered unto her  
The keys of hell to keep!

"All night I lay in agony,  
From weary chime to chime;  
With one besetting horrid hint  
That racked me all the time—  
A mighty yearning, like the first  
Fierce impulse unto crime—

"One stern tyrannic thought, that made  
All other thoughts its slave!  
Stronger and stronger every pulse  
Did that temptation crave—  
Still urging me to go and see  
The dead man in his grave!

"Heavily I rose up, as soon  
As light was in the sky,  
And sought the black accursèd pool  
With a wild, misgiving eye;  
And I saw the dead in the river-bed,  
For the faithless stream was dry.

"Merrily rose the lark, and shook  
The dew-drop from its wing;  
But I never marked its morning flight,  
I never heard it sing:  
For I was stooping once again  
Under the horrid thing.

## THOMAS HOOD

"With breathless speed, like a soul in chase,  
I took him up and ran;  
There was no time to dig a grave  
Before the day began—  
In a lonesome wood, with heaps of leaves,  
I hid the murdered man!

"And all that day I read in school,  
But my thought was otherwhere;  
As soon as the midday task was done,  
In secret I was there—  
And a mighty wind had swept the leaves,  
And still the corse was bare!

"Then down I cast me on my face,  
And first began to weep,  
For I knew my secret then was one  
That earth refused to keep—  
Or land or sea, though he should be  
Ten thousand fathoms deep.

"So wills the fierce avenging sprite,  
Till blood for blood atones!  
Ay, though he's buried in a cave,  
And trodden down with stones,  
And years have rotted off his flesh—  
The world shall see his bones!

"O God! that horrid, horrid dream  
Besets me now awake!  
Again—again, with dizzy brain,  
The human life I take;  
And my red right hand grows raging hot,  
Like Cranmer's at the stake.

## THOMAS HOOD

"And still no peace for the restless clay  
Will weave or mold allow;  
The horrid thing pursues my soul—  
It stands before me now!"  
The fearful boy looked up, and saw  
Huge drops upon his brow.

That very night, while gentle sleep  
The urchin eyelids kissed,  
Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn,  
Through the cold and heavy mist;  
And Eugene Aram walked between,  
With gyves upon his wrist.

### *From "The Haunted House"*

*"A jolly place," said he, "in times of old,  
But something ails it now: the place is curst."*  
*From "Hart-Leap Well," by Wordsworth.*

*I could find no copy of "The Haunted House" in any anthology, either British or American. So, in order to get it for you, gentle readers, I have cut it (slightly abridged) out of my beloved large-paper copy of the poems of Hood. I find that my choice of this poem is approved, so to speak, by the great Edgar Allan Poe; for he says in his lecture on "The Poetic Principle": "'The Haunted House' is one of the truest poems ever written—one of the most unexceptionable—one of the most thoroughly artistic, both in its theme and in its execution. It is, moreover, powerfully ideal—imaginative."*

## THOMAS HOOD

### I

WITH shattered panes the grassy court was  
starred;

The time-worn coping-stone had tumbled after;  
And through the ragged roof the sky shone, barred  
With naked beam and rafter.

O'er all there hung a shadow and a fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

The flower grew wild and rankly as the weed,  
Roses with thistles struggled for espial,  
And vagrant plants of parasitic breed  
Had overgrown the dial.

But, gay or gloomy, steadfast or infirm,  
No heart was there to heed the hour's duration;  
All times and tides were lost in one long term  
Of stagnant desolation.

The wren had built within the porch, she found  
Its quiet loneliness so sure and thorough;  
And on the lawn—within its turf mound—  
The rabbit made his burrow.

The rabbit wild and gray, that flitted through  
The shrubby clumps, and frisked, and sat, and vanished,  
But leisurely and bold, as if he knew  
His enemy was banished.

## THOMAS HOOD

The coot was swimming in the reedy pond,  
Beside the water-hen, so soon affrighted;  
And in the weedy moat the heron, fond  
Of solitude, alighted.

The moping heron, motionless and stiff,  
That on a stone, as silently and stilly,  
Stood, an apparent sentinel, as if  
To guard the water-lily.

No sound was heard, except from far away,  
The ringing of the whitwall's shrilly laughter,  
Or, now and then, the chatter of the jay,  
That Echo murmured after.

But Echo never mocked the human tongue;  
Some weighty crime, that Heaven could not pardon,  
A secret curse on that old building hung,  
And its deserted garden.

The vine unpruned, and the neglected peach,  
Drooped from the wall with which they used to grapple;  
And on the cankered tree, in easy reach,  
Rotted the golden apple.

The fountain was a-dry—neglect and time  
Had marred the work of artisan and mason,  
And efts and croaking frogs, begot of slime,  
Sprawled in the ruined basin.

The statue, fallen from its marble base,  
Amidst the refuse leaves, and herbage rotten,  
Lay like the idol of some bygone race,  
Its name and rites forgotten.

## THOMAS HOOD

On every side the aspect was the same,  
All ruined, desolate, forlorn and savage:  
No hand or foot within the precinct came  
To rectify or ravage.

For over all there hung a cloud of fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

### II

Oh, very gloomy is the house of woe,  
Where tears are falling while the bell is knelling,  
With all the dark solemnities which show  
That Death is in the dwelling!

But house of woe, and hearse, and sable pall,  
The narrow home of the departed mortal,  
Ne'er looked so gloomy as that ghostly hall,  
With its deserted portal!

The centipede along the threshold crept,  
The cobweb hung across in mazy tangle,  
And in its winding-sheet the maggot slept,  
At every nook and angle.

The keyhole lodged the earwig and her brood;  
The emmets of the steps had old possession,  
And marched in search of their diurnal food  
In undisturbed procession.

## THOMAS HOOD

As undisturbed as the prehensile cell  
Of moth or maggot, or the spider's tissue;  
For never foot upon that threshold fell,  
To enter or to issue.

O'er all there hung the shadow of a fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

Howbeit, the door I pushed—or so I dreamed—  
Which slowly, slowly gaped—the hinges creaking  
With such a rusty eloquence, it seemed  
That Time himself was speaking.

But Time was dumb within that mansion old,  
Or left his tale to the heraldic banners  
That hung from the corroded walls, and told  
Of former men and manners.

Those tattered flags, that with the opened door  
Seemed the old wave of battle to remember,  
While fallen fragments danced upon the floor  
Like dead leaves in December.

The startled bats flew out—bird after bird—  
The screech-owl overhead began to flutter,  
And seemed to mock the cry that she had heard  
Some dying victim utter!

A shriek that echoed from the joisted roof,  
And up the stair, and further still and further,  
Till in some ringing chamber far aloof  
It ceased its tale of murther!

## THOMAS HOOD

Meanwhile the rusty armor rattled round,  
The banner shuddered, and the ragged streamer;  
All things the horrid tenor of the sound  
Acknowledged with a tremor.

The wood-louse dropped, and rolled into a ball,  
Touched by some impulse occult or mechanic;  
And nameless beetles ran along the wall  
In universal panic.

The subtle spider, that from overhead  
Hung like a spy on human guilt and error,  
Suddenly turned, and up its slender thread  
Ran with a nimble terror.

The very stains and fractures on the wall,  
Assuming features solemn and terrific,  
Hinted some tragedy of that old hall,  
Locked up in hieroglyphic.

Some tale that might, perchance, have solved the doubt,  
Wherfore amongst those flags so dull and livid  
The banner of the BLOODY HAND shone out,  
So ominously vivid.

Some key to that inscrutable appeal,  
Which made the very frame of Nature quiver,  
And every thrilling nerve and fibre feel  
So ague-like a shiver.

If but a rat had lingered in the house,  
To lure the thought into a social channel!  
But not a rat remained, or tiny mouse,  
To squeak behind the panel.

## THOMAS HOOD

The floor was redolent of mold and must,  
The fungus in the rotten seams had quickened;  
While on the oaken table coats of dust  
Perennially had thickened.

There was so foul a rumor in the air,  
The shadow of a presence so atrocious,  
No human creature could have feasted there,  
Even the most ferocious.

For over all there hung a cloud of fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

### III

'Tis hard for human actions to account,  
Whether from reason or from impulse only—  
But some internal prompting bade me mount  
The gloomy stairs and lonely.

Those gloomy stairs, so dark, and damp, and cold,  
With odors as from bones and relics carnal,  
Deprived of rite, and consecrated mould,  
The chapel vault, or charnel.

Those dreary stairs, where with the sounding stress  
Of every step so many echoes blended,  
The mind, with dark misgivings, feared to guess  
How many feet ascended.

## THOMAS HOOD

The tempest with its spoils had drifted in,  
Till each unwholesome stone was darkly spotted,  
As thickly as the leopard's dappled skin,  
With leaves that rankly rotted.

The air was thick—and in the upper gloom  
The bat—or something in its shape—was winging;  
And on the wall, as chilly as a tomb,  
The death's-head moth was clinging.

That mystic moth, which, with a sense profound  
Of all unholy presence, augurs truly;  
And with a grim significance flits round  
The taper burning bluely.

Such omens in the place there seemed to be,  
At every crooked turn, or on the landing,  
The straining eyeball was prepared to see  
Some apparition standing.

For over all there hung a cloud of fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

Yet no portentous shape the sight amazed;  
Each object plain, and tangible, and valid;  
But from their tarnished frames dark figures gazed,  
And faces spectre-pallid.

Not merely with the mimic life that lies  
Within the compass of art's simulation;  
Their souls were looking through their painted eyes  
With awful speculation.

## THOMAS HOOD

On every lip a speechless horror dwelt;  
On every brow the burthen of affliction;  
The old ancestral spirits knew and felt  
The house's malediction.

Such earnest woe their features overcast,  
They might have stirred, or sighed, or wept, or spoken;  
But, save the hollow moaning of the blast,  
The stillness was unbroken.

No other sound or stir of life was there,  
Except my steps in solitary clamber,  
From flight to flight, from humid stair to stair,  
From chamber into chamber.

Rich hangings, storied by the needle's art,  
With Scripture history, or classic fable;  
But all had faded, save one ragged part,  
Where Cain was slaying Abel.

The silent waste of mildew and the moth  
Had marred the tissue with a partial ravage;  
But undecaying frowned upon the cloth  
Each feature stern and savage.

The sky was pale; the cloud a thing of doubt;  
Some hues were fresh, and some decayed and duller;  
But still the BLOODY HAND shone strangely out  
With vehemence of color!

The BLOODY HAND that with a lurid stain  
Shone on the dusty floor, a dismal token,  
Projected from the casement's painted pane,  
Where all beside was broken.

## THOMAS HOOD

The BLOODY HAND significant of crime,  
That, glaring on the old heraldic banner,  
Had kept its crimson unimpaired by time,  
In such a wondrous manner!

O'er all there hung the shadow of a fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

The death-watch ticked behind the panelled oak,  
Inexplicable tremors shook the arras,  
And echoes strange and mystical awoke,  
The fancy to embarrass.

Prophetic hints that filled the soul with dread,  
But through one gloomy entrance pointing mostly,  
The while some secret inspiration said,  
That chamber is the ghostly!

Across the door no gossamer festoon  
Swung pendulous—no web—no dusty fringes,  
No silky chrysalis or white cocoon  
About its nooks and hinges.

The spider shunned the interdicted room,  
The moth, the beetle, and the fly were banished,  
And where the sunbeam fell athwart the gloom  
The very midge had vanished.

One lonely ray that glanced upon a bed,  
As if with awful aim direct and certain,  
To show the BLOODY HAND in burning red  
Embroidered on the curtain.

## THOMAS HOOD

And yet no gory stain was on the quilt—  
The pillow in its place had slowly rotted;  
The floor alone retained the trace of guilt,  
Those boards obscurely spotted.

Obscurely spotted to the door, and thence  
With mazy doubles to the grated casement—  
O, what a tale they told of fear intense,  
Of horror and amazement!

What human creature in the dead of night  
Had coursed like hunted hare that cruel distance?  
Had sought the door, the window, in his flight,  
Striving for dear existence?

What shrieking spirit in that bloody room  
Its mortal frame had violently quitted?  
Across the sunbeam, with a sudden gloom,  
A ghostly shadow flitted.

Across the sunbeam, and along the wall,  
But painted on the air so very dimly,  
It hardly veiled the tapestry at all,  
Or portrait frowning grimly.

O'er all there hung the shadow of a fear;  
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,  
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,  
The place is haunted!

# THOMAS HOOD

## *Silence*

**T**HREE is a silence where hath been no sound,  
There is a silence where no sound may be,  
In the cold grave—under the deep, deep sea,  
Or in wide desert where no life is found,  
Which hath been mute, and still must sleep profound;  
No voice is hushed—no life treads silently,  
But clouds and cloudy shadows wander free,  
That never spoke, over the idle ground:  
But in green ruins, in the desolate walls  
Of antique palaces, where Man hath been,  
Though the dun fox a wild hyæna calls,  
And owls that flit continually between,  
Shriek to the echo, and the low winds moan—  
There the true Silence is, self-conscious and alone.

## *To Minerva*

**M**Y temples throb, my pulses boil,  
I'm sick of Song, and Ode, and Ballad:  
So, Thyrsis, take the Midnight Oil,  
And pour it on a lobster salad.

My brain is dull, my sight is foul,  
I cannot write a verse, or read:  
Then, Pallas, take away thine Owl,  
And let us have a lark instead.

THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY  
SCOTLAND, 1799—?

*Cleopatra Embarking on the Cydnus*  
AFTER A PAINTING BY DERBY

*THE barge she sat in, like a burnished throne,  
Burned on the water: the poop was beaten gold:  
Purple the sail, and so perfumèd that  
The winds were love-sick with them: the oars were silver,  
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made  
The water which they beat to follow faster,  
As amorous of their strokes.*

—Shakespeare.

**F**LUTES in the sunny air,  
And harps in the porphyry halls!  
And a low deep hum—like a people's prayer—  
With its heart-breathed swells and falls!  
And an echo—like the desert's call—  
Flung back to the shouting shores!  
And the river's ripple, heard through all,  
As it plays with the silver oars!  
The sky is a gleam of gold!  
And the amber breezes float,  
Like thoughts to be dreamed of but never told,  
Around the dancing boat!

She has stepped on the burning sand,  
And the thousand tongues are mute;

## THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY

And the Syrian strikes, with a trembling hand,  
The strings of his gilded lute!  
And the Æthiop's heart throbs loud and high,  
Beneath his white symar;  
And the Lybian kneels, as he meets her eye,  
Like the flash of an Eastern star!  
The gales may not be heard,  
Yet the silken streamers quiver,  
And the vessel shoots—like a bright-plumed bird—  
Away, down the golden river!

Away by the lofty mount!  
And away by the lonely shore!  
And away by the gushing of many a fount—  
Where fountains gush no more!  
Oh, for some warning vision there,  
Some voice that should have spoken  
Of climes to be laid waste and bare,  
And glad young spirits broken!  
Of waters dried away,  
And hope and beauty blasted!  
That scenes so fair and hearts so gay  
Should be so early wasted!

A dream of other days!  
That land is a desert now!  
And grief grew up to dim the blaze  
Upon that royal brow!  
The whirlwind's burning wing hath cast  
Blight on the marble plain,  
And sorrow—like the simoom—passed  
O'er Cleopatra's brain!  
For like her fervid clime that bred  
Its self-consuming fires,  
Her heart—like Indian widows—fed

## THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY

Its own funereal pyres!  
Not such the song *her* minstrels sing—  
“Live, beauteous, and forever!”  
As the vessel darts, with its purple wing.  
Away down the golden river!

### *The Grotto of Egeria*

A GUSH of waters!—faint and sweet and wild,  
Like the far echo of the voice of years,  
The ancient nature, singing to her child  
    The self-same hymn that lulled the infant spheres!  
A spell of song not louder than a sigh,  
    Yet speaking like a trumpet to the heart,  
And thoughts that lift themselves, triumphingly,  
    Over time—where time has triumphed over art—  
As wild-flowers climb its ruins—haunt it still;  
    While, still, above the consecrated spot,  
Lifts up its prophet voice the ancient rill,  
    And flings its oracles along the grot.  
But, where is she, the lady of the stream,  
    And he whose worship was, and is—a dream?

Silent, yet full of voices!—desolate,  
    Yet filled with memories, like a broken heart!  
Oh! for a vision like to his who sate  
    With thee, and with the moon and stars, apart,  
By the cool fountain, many a livelong even,  
    That speaks, unheeded, to the desert, now,  
When vanished clouds had left the air all heaven,  
    And all was silent, save the stream and thou,  
Egeria!—solemn thought upon his brows,  
    For all his diadem; thy spirit-eyes  
His only homage; and the flitting boughs

## THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY

And birds, alone, between him and the skies!  
Each outward sense expanded to a soul,  
And every feeling tuned into a truth;  
And all the bosom's shattered strings made whole,  
And all its worn-out powers retouched with youth,  
Beneath thy spell, that chastened while it charmed,  
Thy words, that touched the spirit while they taught,  
Thy look, that uttered wisdom while it warmed,  
And molded fancy in the stamp of thought,  
And breathed an atmosphere below, above,  
Light to the soul, and to the senses love!

Beautiful dreams! that haunt the younger earth,  
In poet's pencil or in minstrel's song,  
Like sighs, or rainbows, dying in their birth,  
Perceived a moment, and remembered long!  
But, no!—bright visions!—fables of the heart!  
Not to the past, alone, do ye belong;  
Types for all ages—wove when early art  
To feeling gave a voice—to truth a tongue!  
Oh! what if gods have left the Grecian mount,  
And shrines are voiceless on the classic shore,  
And lone Egeria by the gushing fount  
Waits for her monarch-lover never more—  
Who hath not his Egeria?—some sweet thought,  
Shrouded and shrined within his heart of hearts,  
More closely cherished, and more fondly sought,  
Still, as the daylight of the soul departs;  
The visioned lady of the spring, that wells  
In the green valley of his brighter years,  
Or gentle spirit that for ever dwells,  
And sings of hope, beside the fount of tears.

## THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY

In the heart's trance—the calenture of mind  
That haunts the soul-sick mariner of life,  
And paints the fields that he has left behind,  
Like green morganas, on the tempest's strife;  
In the dim hour when memory—whose song  
Is still of buried hope—sings back the dead,  
And perished looks and forms—a phantom-throng—  
With melancholy eyes and soundless tread,  
Like lost Eurydices, from graves, retrack  
The long-deserted chambers of the brain,  
Until the yearning soul looks fondly back  
To clasp them, and they vanish, once again;  
At even—when the fight of youth is done,  
And sorrow—like the “searchers of the slain,”  
Turns up the cold, dead faces, one by one,  
Of prostrate joys and wishes—but in vain!  
And finds that all is lost, and walks around,  
Mid hopes that, each, has perished of its wound;  
Then, pale Egeria! to thy moon-lit cave  
To cool the spirit's fever in thy wave,  
And gather inspiration from thy lyre;  
In solemn musings, when the world is still,  
To woo a love less fleeting to the breast,  
Or lie and dream, beside the prophet-rill  
That resteth never, while it whispers rest;  
Like Numa, cast earth's cares and crowns aside,  
And commune with a spiritual bride!

THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY  
ENGLAND, 1800-1859

MACAULAY was not a poet to the manner born, but made himself a popular writer of superior narrative verse. His standing as an essayist and historian is higher. Nevertheless, his *Lays of Ancient Rome* (1842), celebrating the martial prowess of the Romans, enjoyed an enormous popularity and even today have a charm and immediate delight for almost every healthy young mind. His balladry abounds in ringing stanzas, full of impetuous movement and action.

*From "Horatius at the Bridge"*

LARS PORSENA of Clusium  
By the Nine Gods he swore  
That the great house of Tarquin  
Should suffer wrong no more  
By the Nine Gods he swore it,  
And named a trysting day,  
And bade his messengers ride forth,  
East and west and south and north,  
To summon his array.

Fast by the royal standard,  
O'erlooking all the war,  
Lars Porsena of Clusium  
Sat in his ivory car.  
By the right wheel rode Mamilius,  
Prince of the Latian name;  
And by the left false Sextus,  
That wrought the deed of shame.

## THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

But when the face of Sextus  
Was seen among the foes,  
A yell that rent the firmament  
From all the town arose.  
On the house-tops was no woman  
But spat towards him and hissed,  
No child but screamed out curses,  
And shook its little fist.

But the Consul's brow was sad,  
And the Consul's speech was low,  
And darkly looked he at the wall,  
And darkly at the foe.  
“Their van will be upon us  
Before the bridge goes down;  
And if they once may win the bridge  
What hope to save the town?”

Then out spake brave Horatius,  
The Captain of the Gate:  
“To every man upon this earth  
Death cometh soon or late.  
And how can man die better  
Than facing fearful odds,  
For the ashes of his fathers,  
And the temples of his Gods,

“And for the tender mother  
Who dandled him to rest,  
And for the wife who nurses  
His baby at her breast,  
And for the holy maidens  
Who feed the eternal flame,  
To save them from false Sextus  
That wrought the deed of shame?

## THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

"Hew down the bridge, Sir Consul,  
With all the speed ye may;  
I, with two more to help me,  
Will hold the foe in play.  
In yon strait path a thousand  
May well be stopped by three.  
Now who will stand on either hand,  
And keep the bridge with me?"

Then out spake Spurius Lartius;  
A Ramnian proud was he:  
"Lo, I will stand at thy right hand,  
And keep the bridge with thee."  
And out spake strong Herminius;  
Of Titian blood was he:  
"I will abide on thy left side,  
And keep the bridge with thee."

"Horatius," quoth the Consul,  
"As thou sayest, so let it be."  
And straight against that great array  
Forth went the dauntless Three.  
For Romans in Rome's quarrel  
Spared neither land nor gold,  
Nor son nor wife, nor limb nor life,  
In the brave days of old.

Then none was for a party;  
Then all were for the State;  
Then the great man helped the poor,  
And poor man loved the great;  
Then lands were fairly portioned;  
Then spoils were fairly sold:  
The Romans were like brothers  
In the brave days of old.

## THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

Now Roman is to Roman  
More hateful than a foe,  
And the Tribunes beard the high,  
And the Fathers grind the low.  
As we wax hot in faction,  
In battle we wax cold;  
Wherefore men fight not as they fought  
In the brave days of old.

Was none who would be foremost  
To lead such dire attack:  
But those behind cried "Forward!"  
And those before cried "Back!"  
And backward now and forward  
Wavers the deep array;  
And on the tossing sea of steel  
To and fro the standards reel;  
And the victorious trumpet-peal  
Dies fitfully away.

Yet one man for one moment  
Stood out before the crowd;  
Well known was he to all the Three,  
And they gave him greeting loud,  
"Now welcome, welcome, Sextus!  
Now welcome to thy home!  
Why dost thou stay and turn away?  
Here lies the road to Rome."

Thrice looked he at the city;  
Thrice looked he at the dead;  
And thrice came on in fury,  
And thrice turned back in dread:  
And, white with fear and hatred,

# THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

Scowled at the narrow way  
Where, wallowing in a pool of blood,  
The bravest Tuscans lay.

But meanwhile axe and lever  
Have manfully been plied;  
And now the bridge hangs tottering  
Above the boiling tide.  
“Come back, come back, Horatius!”  
Loud cried the Fathers all.  
“Back, Lartius! back, Herminius!  
Back, ere the ruin fall!”

Back darted Spurius Lartius;  
Herminius darted back:  
And, as they passed, beneath their feet  
They felt the timbers crack.  
But when they turned their faces,  
And on the farther shore  
Saw brave Horatius stand alone,  
They would have crossed once more.

But with a crash like thunder  
Fell every loosened beam,  
And, like a dam, the mighty wreck  
Lay right athwart the stream;  
And a long shout of triumph  
Rose from the walls of Rome,  
As to the highest turret-tops  
Was splashed the yellow foam.

And, like a horse unbroken  
When first he feels the rein,  
The furious river struggled hard.

# THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

And tossed his tawny mane,  
And burst the curb, and bounded,  
Rejoicing to be free,  
And whirling down, in fierce career,  
Battlement, and plank, and pier,  
Rushed headlong to the sea.

Alone stood brave Horatius,  
But constant still in mind,  
Thrice thirty thousand foes before,  
And the broad flood behind.  
“Down with him!” cried false Sextus,  
With a smile on his pale face.  
“Now yield thee,” cried Lars Porsena,  
“Now yield thee to our grace.”

Round turned he, as not deigning  
Those craven ranks to see;  
Naught spake he to Lars Porsena,  
To Sextus naught spake he;  
But he saw on Palatinus  
The white porch of his home;  
And he spake to the noble river  
That rolls by the towers of Rome.

“O Tiber! father Tiber!  
To whom the Romans pray,  
A Roman’s life, a Roman’s arms,  
Take thou in charge this day!”  
So he spake, and speaking sheathed  
The good sword by his side.  
And with his harness on his back,  
Plunged headlong in the tide.

## THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

No sound of joy or sorrow  
Was heard from either bank;  
But friends and foes in dumb surprise,  
With parted lips and straining eyes,  
Stood gazing where he sank;  
And when above the surges  
They saw his crest appear,  
All Rome sent forth a rapturous cry  
And even the ranks of Tuscany  
Could scarce forbear to cheer.

"Curse on him!" quoth false Sextus;  
"Will not the villain drown?  
But for this stay, ere close of day  
We should have sacked the town."  
"Heaven help him," quoth Lars Porsena,  
"And bring him safe to shore;  
For such a gallant feat of arms  
Was never seen before."

And now he feels the bottom;  
Now on dry earth he stands;  
Now round him throng the Fathers  
To press his gory hands;  
And now, with shouts and clapping,  
And noise of weeping loud,  
He enters through the River-Gate,  
Borne by the joyous crowd.

When the oldest cask is opened,  
And the largest lamp is lit;  
When the chestnuts glow in the embers,  
And the kid turns on the spit;  
When young and old in circle

## THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY

Around the firebrands close;  
When the girls are weaving baskets,  
And the lads are shaping bows;

When the goodman mends his armor,  
And trims his helmet's plume;  
When the goodwife's shuttle merrily  
Goes flashing through the loom;  
With weeping and with laughter  
Still is the story told,  
How well Horatius kept the bridge  
In the brave days of old.

## CHARLES WELLS ENGLAND, 1800?-1879

*In the first quarter of the Nineteenth Century, Wells wrote "Joseph and His Brethren," a dramatic poem which fell into oblivion until rescued by Swinburne in 1876. I take the following from some of the purple passages:*

### Envy

WOULD they be envious, let them be great,  
Envy old cities, ancient neighborhoods,  
Great men of trust and iron-crownèd kings;  
For household envy is a household rat;  
Envy of state a devil of some fear.  
Even in my sleep my mind doth eat strange food,  
Enough to strengthen me against this hate.

# CHARLES WELLS

## *Love*

**A**TTENDANT. Then, madam, you would say  
That there is nothing in the world but love?

*Phraxanor.* Not quite; but I would say the fiery sun  
Doth not o'ershine the galaxy so far;  
Nor doth a torch within a jewelled mine  
Amaze the eye beyond this diamond here  
More than the ruddy offices of love  
Do glow before the common steps of life.

## WILLIAM BARNES

ENGLAND, 1801-1886

## *Mater Dolorosa*

I'D a dream to-night  
As I fell asleep,  
Oh, the touching sight  
Makes me still to weep:  
Of my little lad,  
Gone to leave me sad,  
Ay, the child I had,  
But was not to keep.

As in Heaven high,  
I my child did seek,  
There in train came by  
Children fair and meek,  
Each in lily white,  
With a lamp alight;  
Each was clear to sight,  
But they did not speak.

## WILLIAM BARNES

Then, a little sad,  
Came my child in turn,  
But the lamp he had,  
Oh, it did not burn!  
He, to clear my doubt,  
Said, half turned about,  
"Your tears put it out;  
Mother, never mourn."

### *The Motherless Child*

**T**HE zun'd a-zet back t'other night,  
But in the zettèn pleâce  
The clouds a-reddened by his light,  
Still glowed avore my feäce.  
An' I've a-lost my Meäry's smile,  
I thought; but still I have her chile  
Zoo like her, that my eyes can treäce  
The mother's in her daughter's feäce.  
O little feäce so near to me,  
An' like thy mother's gone; why need I zay,  
Sweet night cloud, wi' the glow o' my lost day,  
Thy looks be always dear to me!  
The zun'd a-zet another night;  
But, by the moon on high,  
He still did zend us back his light  
Below a cwolder sky.  
My Meäry's in a better land  
I thought, but still her chile's at hand,  
An in her chile she'll zend me on  
Her love, though she herself's a-gone.  
O little chile so near to me,  
An like thy mother gone; why need I zay,  
Sweet moon, the messenger vrom my lost day,  
Thy looks be always dear to me.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN  
ENGLAND, 1801-1890

*Lead, Kindly Light*

LEAD, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,  
    Lead Thou me on;  
The night is dark, and I am far from home,  
    Lead Thou me on.  
Keep Thou my feet; I do not ask to see  
The distant scene: one step enough for me.

I was not ever thus, nor prayed that Thou  
    Shouldst lead me on;  
I loved to choose and see my path, but now  
    Lead Thou me on.  
I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,  
Pride ruled my will: remember not past years.

So long Thy power hath blest me, sure it still  
    Will lead me on,  
O'er moor and fen, o'er crag and torrent, till  
    The night is gone,  
And with the morn those angel faces smile,  
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

LETITIA E. LANDON  
ENGLAND, 1802-1838

HERE is a name that once was a toast on every tongue, yet it is now almost forgotten. L. E. L. frequently had the weakness of indulging in sentimentality—the over-doing of sentiment. But she sometimes rises to a more restrained and artistic expression. We feel this in her earnest outcry against the slavery of the little children in the factories of mid-Victorian England—an outcry that even at this late hour is sadly needed in many sections of our own industrial America. How persistent in this world are the evils that prosper the pockets of a few!

*From "The Factory"*  
'Tis an accursed thing.

THERE rests a shade above yon town,  
A dark, funeral shroud:  
'Tis not the tempest hurrying down,  
'Tis not a summer cloud.

The smoke that rises on the air  
Is as a type and sign;  
A shadow flung by the despair  
Within those streets of thine. . .

There rises on the morning wind  
A low, appealing cry,  
A thousand children are resigned  
To sicken and to die!

LETITIA E. LANDON

We read of Moloch's sacrifice,  
We sicken at the name,  
And seem to hear the infant cries—  
And yet we cause the same—

And worse: 'twas but a moment's pain  
The heathen altar gave,  
But we give years—our idol, Gain,  
Demands a living grave!

Look on yon child, it droops the head,  
Its knees are bowed with pain;  
It mutters from its wretched bed,  
"Oh, let me sleep again!"

Alas! 'tis time, the mother's eyes  
Turn mournfully away;  
Alas! 'tis time, the child must rise,  
And yet it is not day.

The lantern's lit—she hurries forth,  
The spare cloak's scanty fold,  
Scarce screens her from the snowy north,  
The child is pale and cold.

And wearily the little hands  
Their task accustomed ply;  
While daily, some 'mid those pale bands  
Droop, sicken, pine and die.

Good God! to think upon a child  
That has no childish days,  
No careless play, no frolics wild,  
No words of prayer and praise!

LETITIA E. LANDON

Man from the cradle—'tis too soon  
To earn their daily bread.  
And heap the heat and toil of noon  
Upon an infant's head.

To labor ere their strength be come,  
Or starve—is such the doom  
That makes of many an English home  
One long and living tomb?

Is there no pity from above—  
No mercy in those skies?  
Hath then the heart of man no love,  
To spare such sacrifice?

O England! though thy tribute waves  
Proclaim thee great and free,  
While those small children pine like slaves,  
There is a curse on thee!

*Necessity*

IN the ancestral presence of the dead  
Sits a lone power—a veil upon the head,  
Stern with the terror of an unseen dread.

It sitteth cold, immutable and still,  
Girt with eternal consciousness of ill,  
And strong and silent as its own dark will.

We are the victims of its iron rule,  
The warm and beating human heart its tool;  
And man, immortal, godlike, but its fool.

We know not of its presence, though its power  
Be on the gradual round of every hour,  
Now flinging down an empire, now a flower.

## LETITIA E. LANDON

And all things small and careless are its own,  
Unwittingly the seed minute is sown,  
The tree of evil out of it is grown.

At times we see and struggle with our chain,  
And dream that somewhat we are freed, in vain;  
The mighty fetters close on us again.

We mock our actual strength with lofty thought,  
And towers that look into the heavens are wrought,  
But after all our toil the task is naught.

Down comes the stately fabric, and the sands  
Are scattered with the work of myriad hands,  
High o'er whose pride the fragil wild-flower stands.

Such are the wreck of nations and of kings,  
Far in the desert, where the palm-tree springs;  
'Tis the same story in all meaner things.

The heart builds up its hopes, though not addressed  
To meet the sunset glories of the west,  
But garnered in some still, sweet-singing nest.

But the dark power is on its noiseless way,  
The song is silent so sweet yesterday  
And not a green leaf lingers on the spray.

We mock ourselves with freedom and with hope,  
The while our feet glide down life's faithless slope;  
One has no strength, the other has no scope.

So we are flung on time's tumultuous wave,  
Forced there to struggle, but denied to save,  
Till the stern tide ebbs—and there is the grave.

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED  
ENGLAND, 1802-1839

*The Vicar*

SOME years ago, ere time and taste  
Had turned our parish topsy-turvy,  
When Darnel Park was Darnel Waste,  
And roads as little known as scurvy,  
The man who lost his way, between  
St. Mary's Hill and Sandy Thicket,  
Was always shown across the green,  
And guided to the Parson's wicket.

Back flew the bolt of lissom lath;  
Fair Margaret, in her tidy kirtle,  
Led the lorn traveller up the path,  
Through clean-clipt rows of box and myrtle;  
And Don and Sancho, Tramp and Tray,  
Upon the parlor steps collected,  
Wagged all their tails, and seemed to say—  
“Our master knows you—you’re expected.”

Uprose the Reverend Dr. Brown,  
Uprose the Doctor’s winsome marrow;  
The lady laid her knitting down,  
Her husband clasped his ponderous Barrow;  
Whate’er the stranger’s caste or creed,  
Pundit or Papist, saint or sinner,  
He found a stable for his steed,  
And welcome for himself, and dinner.

## WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED

If, when he reached his journey's end,  
And warmed himself in Court or College,  
He had not gained an honest friend  
And twenty curious scraps of knowledge;  
If he departed as he came,  
With no new light on love or liquor—  
Good sooth, the traveller was to blame,  
And not the Vicarage, nor the Vicar.

His talk was like a stream, which runs  
With rapid change from rocks to roses:  
It slipped from politics to puns,  
It passed from Mahomet to Moses;  
Beginning with the laws which keep  
The planets in their radiant courses,  
And ending with some precept deep  
For dressing eels, or shoeing horses.

He was a shrewd and sound Divine,  
Of loud Dissent the mortal terror;  
And when, by dint of page and line,  
He 'stablished Truth, or startled Error,  
The Baptist found him far too deep;  
The Deist sighed with saving sorrow;  
And the lean Levite went to sleep,  
And dreamed of tasting pork to-morrow.

His sermon never said or showed  
That Earth is foul, that Heaven is gracious,  
Without refreshment on the road  
From Jerome, or from Athanasius:  
And sure a righteous zeal inspired  
The hand and head that penned and planned them,  
For all who understood admired,  
And some who did not understand them.

## WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED

He wrote, too, in a quiet way,  
Small treatises, and smaller verses,  
And sage remarks on chalk and clay,  
And hints to noble Lords—and nurses;  
True histories of last year's ghost,  
Lines to a ringlet, or a turban,  
And trifles for the Morning Post,  
And nothings for Sylvanus Urban.

He did not think all mischief fair,  
Although he had a knack of joking;  
He did not make himself a bear,  
Although he had a taste for smoking;  
And when religious sects ran mad,  
He held, in spite of all his learning,  
That if a man's belief is bad,  
It will not be improved by burning.

And he was kind, and loved to sit  
In the low hut or garnished cottage,  
And praise the farmer's homely wit,  
And share the widow's homelier pottage!  
At his approach complaint grew mild;  
And when his hand unbarred the shutter,  
The clammy lips of fever smiled  
The welcome which they could not utter.

He always had a tale for me  
Of Julius Cæsar, or of Venus;  
From him I learnt the rule of three,  
Cat's cradle, leap-frog, and *Quae genus*:  
I used to singe his powdered wig,  
To steal the staff he put such trust in,  
And make the puppy dance a jig,  
When he began to quote Augustine.

## WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED

Alack the change! in vain I look  
For haunts in which my boyhood trifled—  
The level lawn, the trickling brook,  
The trees I climbed, the beds I rifled:  
The church is larger than before;  
You reach it by a carriage entry;  
It holds three hundred people more,  
And pews are fitted up for gentry.

Sit in the Vicar's seat: you'll hear  
The doctrine of a gentle Johnian,  
Whose hand is white, whose tone is clear,  
Whose phrase is very Ciceronian.  
Where is the old man laid? Look down,  
And construe on the slab before you,  
*Hic jacet GVLIELMVS BROWN,*  
*Vir nullâ non donandus lauru.*

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

IRELAND, 1803-1849

It would not be fair to judge Mangan by anything but his few supreme achievements; to exalt unduly his lesser achievements is to endanger the just fame of the poet at his loftiest and loveliest height. He is at his best when ancient Ireland speaks to him of her glories, her sorrows, her hopes. Above all, he is the author of that imperishable poem of inspired patriotism, *Dark Rosaleen*.

Mangan states that this impassioned song (entitled, in the Irish original, *Roisin Dubh*, or The Black-Haired Little Rose) was written in the reign of Queen Elizabeth by one of the poets of the celebrated Tyrconnellian chieftain, Hugh the Red O'Donnell. It purports to be an allegorical address from Hugh to Ireland on the subject of his love and struggles for her, and his resolve to raise

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

her again to the glorious position she held as a nation before the irruption of Saxon and Norman spoilers. Granting its derivation, this great poem is as original with Mangan as the Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam is with Edward Fitzgerald. Mangan not infrequently rises to a high level of poetic power; and had his strength of character been equal to his poetic gift, his supremacy among Irish poets would not be challenged. His career was a sad and checkered one, misery driving him to drink and drugs. His life was spent in Dublin, where he died. He belongs with Chatterton and Verlaine and the other ill-starred sons of genius.

### *Dark Rosaleen*

MY Dark Rosaleen,  
Do not sigh, do not weep!  
The priests are on the ocean green,  
They march along the deep.  
There's wine from the royal Pope,  
Upon the ocean green;  
And Spanish ale shall give you hope,  
My Dark Rosaleen!  
My own Rosaleen!  
Shall glad your heart, shall give you hope,  
Shall give you health, and help, and hope,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

Over hills, and through dales,  
Have I roamed for your sake;  
All yesterday I sailed with sails  
On river and on lake.  
The Erne, at its highest flood,  
I dashed across unseen,  
For there was lightning in my blood,

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

My Dark Rosaleen!

My own Rosaleen!

O, there was lightning in my blood,  
Red lightning lightened through my blood,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

All day long, in unrest,  
To and fro, do I move.

The very soul within my breast  
Is wasted for you, Love!

The heart in my bosom faints  
To think of you, my Queen,

My life of life, my saint of saints,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

My own Rosaleen!

To hear your sweet and sad complaints,  
My Life, my Love, my Saint of saints,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

Woe and pain, pain and woe,  
Are my lot, night and noon,  
To see your bright face clouded so,  
Like to the mournful moon.

But yet will I rear your throne  
Again in golden sheen;

'Tis you shall reign, shall reign alone,  
My Dark Rosaleen!  
My own Rosaleen!

'Tis you shall have the golden throne,  
'Tis you shall reign, and reign alone,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

Over dews, over sands,  
Will I fly, for your weal:  
Your holy delicate white hands

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

Shall girdle me with steel.  
At home, in your emerald bowers,  
From morning's dawn till e'en,  
You'll pray for me, my flower of flowers,  
My Dark Rosaleen!  
My fond Rosaleen!  
You'll think of me through daylight hours,  
My virgin flower, my flower of flowers,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

I could scale the blue air,  
I could plough the high hills,  
O, I could kneel all night in prayer,  
To heal your many ills!  
And one beamy smile from you  
Would float like light between  
My toils and me, my own, my true,  
My Dark Rosaleen!  
My fond Rosaleen!  
Would give me life and soul anew,  
A second life, a soul anew,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

O, the Erne shall run red,  
With redundancy of blood,  
The earth shall rock beneath our tread,  
And flames wrap hill and wood,  
And gun-peal and slogan-cry  
Wake many a glen serene,  
Ere you shall fade, ere you shall die,  
My Dark Rosaleen!  
My own Rosaleen!  
The Judgement Hour must first be nigh,  
Ere you can fade, ere you can die,  
My Dark Rosaleen!

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

### *From "Gone in the Wind"*

In his "Treasury of Irish Poetry," Lionel Johnson credits Mangan with the authorship of this threnody, although Mangan himself described it as a translation from the German of Rückert, and it has usually been printed as such. "It has, however, no German original," says Johnson. "The phrase 'gone in the wind' is practically all that it possesses in common with a certain poem of Rückert's, and there the phrase is used differently."

**S**OLOMON, where is thy throne? It is gone in the wind.

Babylon, where is thy might? It is gone in the wind.  
Like the swift shadows of noon, like the dreams of the blind,

Vanish the glories and pomps of the earth in the wind.

Man, canst thou build upon aught in the pride of thy mind?

Wisdom will teach thee that nothing can tarry behind:  
Though there be thousand bright actions embalmed and enshrined,

Myriads and millions of brighter are snown in the wind.

Solomon, where is thy throne? It is gone in the wind.

Babylon, where is thy might? It is gone in the wind.

Happy in death are they only whose hearts have consigned

All earth's affections and longings and cares to the wind.

Pity thou, reader, the madness of poor humankind  
Raving of knowledge; (and Satan so busy to blind!)  
Raving of glory, like me; for the garlands I bind,  
Garlands of song, are but gathered, and strown in the wind.

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

Solomon, where is thy throne? It is gone in the wind.  
Babylon, where is thy might? It is gone in the wind.  
I, Abul-Namez, must rest; for my fire is declined,  
And I hear voices from Hades, like bells on the wind.

### *The Nameless One*

**R**OLL forth, my song, like the rushing river,  
That sweeps along to the mighty sea:  
God will inspire me while I deliver  
My soul of thee!

Tell thou the world, when my bones lie whitening  
Amid the last homes of youth and eld,  
That once there was one whose veins ran lightning  
No eye beheld.

Tell how his boyhood was one drear night-hour,  
How shone for him, through his grief and gloom,  
No star of all heaven sends to light our  
Path to the tomb.

Roll on, my song, and to after ages  
Tell how, disdaining all earth can give:  
He would have taught men, from wisdom's pages,  
The way to live.

And tell how trampled, derided, hated,  
And worn by weakness, disease, and wrong,  
He fled for shelter to God, who mated  
His soul with song—

With song which alway, sublime or vapid,  
Flowed like a rill in the morning-beam,  
Perchance not deep, but intense and rapid—  
A mountain stream.

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

Tell how this Nameless, condemned for years long  
To herd with demons from hell beneath,  
Saw things that made him, with groans and tears, long  
For even death.

Go on to tell how, with genius wasted,  
Betrayed in friendship, befooled in love,  
With spirit shipwrecked, and young hopes blasted,  
He still, still strove;

Till spent with toil, dreeing death for others,  
And some whose hands should have wrought for him  
(If children live not for sires and mothers)  
His mind grew dim;

And he fell far through that pit abysmal,  
The gulf and grave of Maginn and Burns,  
And pawned his soul for the devil's dismal  
Stock of returns;

But yet redeemed it in days of darkness,  
And shapes and signs of the final wrath,  
When death, in hideous and ghastly starkness,  
Stood on his path.

And tell how now, amid wreck and sorrow,  
And want, and sickness, and houseless nights,  
He bides in calmness the silent morrow,  
That no ray lights.

And lives he still, then? Yes! Old and hoary  
At thirty-nine, from despair and woe,  
He lives, enduring what future story  
Will never know.

## JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

Him grant a grave to, ye pitying noble,  
Deep in your bosoms: there let him dwell!  
He, too, had tears for all souls in trouble  
Here, and in hell.

## THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES

ENGLAND, 1803-1849

BEDDOES was one of the wild dream-driven spirits touched by the madness of the Muse. His masterpiece is *Death's Jest Book*, a tragedy of the same order as John Webster's *The Duchess of Malfy*. The lyrics in the *Jest Book* and elsewhere are more brilliant than the blank verse. They sometimes recall the Shelleyan and the Shakespearean lyrics; and some of them are touched with a strange mingling of comic and sepulchral light.

### *Dream-Pedlary*

IF there were dreams to sell,  
What would you buy?  
Some cost a passing bell;  
    Some a light sigh,  
That shakes from Life's fresh crown  
Only a rose-leaf down.  
If there were dreams to sell,  
Merry and sad to tell,  
And the crier rang the bell,  
    What would you buy?

A cottage lone and still,  
    With bowers nigh,  
Shadowy, my woes to still,  
    Until I die.

# THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES

Such pearl from Life's fresh crown  
Fain would I shake me down.  
Were dreams to have at will,  
This would best heal my ill,  
    This would I buy.

## *Wolfram's Song*

FROM "DEATH'S JEST BOOK," ACT V.

OLD ADAM, the carrion crow,  
    The old crow of Cairo;  
He sat in the shower, and let it flow  
Under his tail and over his crest;  
    And through every feather  
Leaked the wet weather;  
And the bough swung under his nest;  
For his beak it was heavy with marrow.  
    Is that the wind dying? O no;  
It's only two devils, that blow  
Through a murderer's bones, to and fro,  
    In the ghosts' moonshine.

Ho! Eva, my grey carrion wife,  
When we have supped on kings' marrow,  
Where shall we drink and make merry our life?  
Our nest it is Queen Cleopatra's skull,  
    'Tis cloven and cracked,  
    And battered and hacked,  
But with tears of blue eyes it is full:  
Let us drink then, my raven of Cairo.  
    Is that the wind dying? O no;  
It is only two devils, that blow  
Through a murderer's bones, to and fro,  
    In the ghosts' moonshine.

## RICHARD HENRY, OR HENGIST, HORNE ENGLAND, 1803-1884

**H**ORNE was great as a poet and eccentric as a man. After a youth of adventure, partly in the Mexican naval service, he returned to England and began, in 1828, a highly spectacular literary career in which the publication of *Orion, an Epic Poem* (1843) marked the climax. I agree with Poe, other critics to the contrary, that *Orion* is a very noble poem, whose "defects are trivial and conventional—its beauties intrinsic and supreme."

### *From "Orion," an Epic Poem*

"*Orion*" is based upon the various loves of this fabled giant hunter, his loves for the goddess Artemis, and for the mortal maidens, Merope and Eos. Purified after labors and suffering, he is at last made immortal, and becomes a constellation.

I agree with Poe when he says: "'*Orion*' will be admitted by every man of genius, to be one of the noblest, if not the very noblest, poetical work of the age. Its defects are trivial and conventional—its beauties intrinsic and supreme." And let me add that in the quoted passages that follow, Horne rises to a height that is not surpassed even by Milton, singing of darkness and the stars.

Note now how swiftly—in a few brief strokes—the following picture is projected before us:

THE scene in front two sloping mountain sides  
Displayed; in shadow one and one in light.  
The loftiest on its summit now sustained  
The sun-beams, raying like a mighty wheel  
Half seen, which left the forward surface dark  
In its full breadth of shade; the coming sun

## RICHARD HENRY HORNE

Hidden as yet behind; the other mount,  
Slanting transverse, swept with an eastward face,  
Catching the golden light. Now while the peal  
Of the ascending chase told that the rout  
Still midway rent the thickets, suddenly  
Along the broad and sunny slope appeared  
The shadow of a stag that fled across  
Followed by a Giant's shadow with a spear.

*And now we come upon Orion's own description of a palace built by him for Vulcan. Note the lighted thunders with which the passages close:*

But, ere a shadow-hunter I became—  
A dreamer of strange dreams by day and night—  
For him I built a palace underground,  
Of iron, black and rough as his own hands.  
Deep in the groaning, disembowled earth,  
The tower-broad pillars and huge stanchions,  
And slant supporting wedges I set up,  
Aided by the Cyclops who obeyed my voice,  
Which through the metal fabric rang and pealed  
In orders echoing far, like thunder-dreams.  
With arches, galleries and domes all carved—  
So that great figures started from the roof  
And loftly coignes, or sat and downward gazed  
On those who stood below and gazed above—  
I filled it; in the center framed a hall:  
Central in that, a throne; and for the light,  
Forged mighty hammers that should rise and fall  
On slanted rocks of granite and of flint,  
Worked by a torrent, for whose passage down  
A chasm I hewed. And here the God could take,  
Midst showery sparks and swathes of broad gold fire,  
His lone repose, lulled by the sounds he loved:

RICHARD HENRY HORNE

Or, casting back the hammer-heads till they choked  
The water's course, enjoy, if so he wished,  
Midnight tremendous, silence, and iron sleep.

*And now we come to the hour when Orion, his brethren all dead, is engaged alone in driving the beasts out of Chios. He builds two immense, wide-placed, walls narrowing like a funnel to the sea. He drives the flying herds of animals seaward between these walls. Observe how clear are the details—how vividly picturesque are the incidents. This is master-work:*

Two days remain. Orion, in each hand  
Waving a torch, his course at night began,  
Through wildest haunts and lairs of savage beasts.—  
With long-drawn howl, before him trooped the wolves—  
The panthers, terror-stricken, and the bears  
With wonder and gruff rage; from desolate crags,  
Leering hyenas, griffin, hippocrif,  
Skulked, or sprang madly, as the tossing brands  
Flashed through the midnight nooks and hollows cold.  
Sudden as fire from flint; o'er crashing thickets,  
With crouched head and curled fangs, dashed the wild  
boar,  
Gnashing forth on with reckless impulses,  
While the clear-purposed fox crept closely down  
Into the underwood, to let the storm,  
Whate'er its cause, pass over. Through dark fens,  
Marshes, green rushy swamps and margins reedy,  
Orion held his way—and rolling shapes  
Of serpent and of dragon moved before him  
With high-reared crests, swan-like yet terrible,  
And often looking back with gem-like eyes.

## RICHARD HENRY HORNE

All night Orion urged his rapid course  
In the vexed rear of the swift-droving din,  
And when the dawn had peered, the monsters all  
Were hemmed in barriers. These he now o'erheaped  
With fuel through the day, and when again  
Night darkened, and the sea a gulf-like voice  
Sent forth, the barriers at all points he fired,  
Mid prayers to Hephaestos and his Ocean-sire.

Soon as the flames had eaten out a gap  
In the great barrier fronting the ravine  
That ran down to the sea, Orion grasped  
Two blazing boughs; one high in air he raised,  
The other, with its roaring foliage trailed  
Behind him as he sped. Onward the droves  
Of frantic creatures with one impulse rolled  
Before this night-devouring thing of flames,  
With multitudinous voice and downward sweep  
Into the sea, which now first knew a tide,  
And, ere they made one effort to regain  
The shore, had caught them in its flowing arms,  
And bore them past all hope. The living mass,  
Dark heaving o'er the waves resistlessly,  
At length, in distance, seemed a circle small,  
Midst which one creature in the center rose,  
Conspicuous in the long, red quivering gleams  
That from the dying brands streamed o'er the waves.  
It was the oldest dragon of the fens,  
Whose forty flag-wings and horn-crested head  
O'er crags and marshes regal sway had held;  
And now he rose up, like an embodied curse,  
From all the doomed, fast sinking—some just sunk—  
Looked landward o'er the sea, and flapped his vans,  
Until Poseidon drew them whirling down.

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER  
ENGLAND, 1804-1875

*And Shall Trelawny Die?*

A GOOD sword and a trusty hand!  
A merry heart and true!  
King James's men shall understand  
What Cornish lads can do.

And have they fixed the where and when?  
And shall Trelawny die?  
Here's twenty thousand Cornish men  
Will know the reason why!

Out spake their captain brave and bold,  
A merry wight was he:  
"If London Tower were Michael's hold,  
We'll set Trelawny free!"

"We'll cross the Tamar, land to land,  
The Severn is no stay,  
With 'one and all', and hand in hand,  
And who shall bid us nay?

"And when we come to London Wall,  
A pleasant sight to view,  
Come forth! come forth, ye cowards all,  
Here's men as good as you.

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER

"Trelawny he's in keep and hold,  
Trelawny he may die;  
But here's twenty thousand Cornish bold  
Will know the reason why!"

FRANCIS MAHONY

IRELAND, 1805-1866

*The Bells of Shandon*

WITH deep affection,  
And recollection,  
I often think of  
Those Shandon bells,  
Whose sounds so wild would,  
In the days of childhood,  
Fling around my cradle  
Their magic spells.  
On this I ponder  
Where'er I wander,  
And thus grow fonder,  
Sweet Cork, of thee;  
With thy bells of Shandon,  
That sound so grand on  
The pleasant waters  
Of the River Lee.

I've heard bells chiming  
Full many a clime in,  
Tolling sublime in  
Cathedral shrine,  
While at a glib rate  
Brass tongues would vibrate—

## FRANCIS MAHONY

But all their music  
Spoke naught like thine;  
For memory, dwelling  
On each proud swelling  
Of the belfry knelling  
    Its bold notes free,  
Made the bells of Shandon  
Sound far more grand on  
The pleasant waters  
    Of the River Lee.

I've heard bells tolling  
Old Adrian's Mole in,  
Their thunder rolling  
    From the Vatican,  
And cymbals glorious  
Swinging uproarious  
In the gorgeous turrets  
    Of Notre Dame;  
But thy sounds were sweeter  
Than the dome of Peter  
Flings o'er the Tiber,  
    Pealing solemnly—  
O, the bells of Shandon  
Sound far more grand on  
The pleasant waters  
    Of the River Lee.

There's a bell in Moscow,  
While on tower and kiosk O!  
In Saint Sophia  
    The Turkman gets,  
And loud in air  
Calls men to prayer

## FRANCIS MAHONY

From the tapering summits  
    Of tall minarets.  
Such empty phantom  
I freely grant them;  
But there's an anthem  
    More dear to me—  
'Tis the bells of Shandon,  
That sound so grand on  
The pleasant waters  
    Of the River Lee.

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

ENGLAND, 1806-1861

THE appearance, in 1841, of *The Cry of the Children* gave a great impetus to the growing fame of Elizabeth Barrett, who was to become the wife of Robert Browning five years later. In 1844 she published two volumes of poems, which comprised *The Drama of Exile*, *Vision of Poets* and *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*. After her marriage appeared the *Sonnets from the Portuguese*—the history of her own love-story, thinly disguised by its title. *Aurora Leigh*, her largest and perhaps the most popular of her longer poems, appeared in 1856.

No more impassioned soul ever found expression in rhythmical speech than Elizabeth Barrett Browning, and there is nothing finer in her poetry than the *Sonnets from the Portuguese*. Poe found her *Lady Geraldine's Courtship* combining "the fiercest passion with the most ethereal fancy", adding, however, that "we are forced to admit her poem is a palpable imitation of Tennyson's *Locksley Hall*", which it surpasses in plot or rather in thesis, as much as it falls below it in artistic management and in a certain calm energy—lustrous and indomitable—such as we might imagine in a broad river of molten gold." In 1845, Poe

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

wrote: "That Miss Barrett [Elizabeth Barrett Browning] has done more, in poetry, than any woman, living or dead, will scarcely be questioned—that she has surpassed all her poetical contemporaries of either sex (with a single exception) is our deliberate opinion." This seems to me to be a just judgment. I do not believe that the whole world of poetry contains a more powerful passage than the following from her *Drama of Exile*:

"On a mountain peak  
Half sheathed in primal woods and glittering  
*In spasms of awful sunshine*, at that hour  
A Lion couched, part raised upon his paws  
With his calm massive face turned full on mine  
*And his mane listening*. When the ended curse  
Left silence in the world, right suddenly  
He sprang up rampant, and stood straight and stiff,  
*As if the new reality of Death*  
*Were dashed against his eyes*, and roared so fierce—  
(Such thick carnivorous passion in his throat  
*Tearing a passage through the wrath and fear*)  
And roared so wild, and smote from all the hills  
Such fast keen echoes crumbling down the vales  
*To distant silence*—that the forest beasts,  
One after one, did mutter a response  
In savage and in sorrowful complaint  
*Which trailed along the gorges.*"

We have here a picturesque vigor in the great lines, a vigor that makes us think of Homer in his highest moments.

# ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

## *Sonnets from the Portuguese*

I THOUGHT once how Theocritus had sung  
    Of the sweet years, the dear and wished-for years,  
    Who each one in a gracious hand appears  
To bear a gift for mortals, old or young:  
And, as I mused it in his antique tongue,  
    I saw, in gradual vision through my tears,  
    The sweet, sad years, the melancholy years,  
Those of my own life, who by turns had flung

A shadow across me. Straightway I was 'ware,  
    So weeping, how a mystic Shape did move  
Behind me, and drew me backward by the hair;  
    And a voice said in mastery, while I strove,  
“Guess now who holds thee?”—“Death,” I said. But,  
    there,  
    The silver answer rang—“Not Death, but Love.”

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand  
    Henceforward in thy shadow. Nevermore  
    Alone upon the threshold of my door  
Of individual life, I shall command  
The uses of my soul, nor lift my hand  
    Serenely in the sunshine as before,  
    Without the sense of that which I forbore—  
Thy touch upon the palm. The widest land

Doom takes to part us, leaves thy heart in mine  
    With pulses that beat double. What I do  
And what I dream include thee, as the wine  
    Must taste of its own grapes. And when I sue  
God for myself, He hears that name of thine,  
    And sees within my eyes the tears of two.

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

If thou must love me, let it be for nought  
Except for Love's safe only. Do not say  
“I love her for her smile—her look—her way  
Of speaking gently, for a trick of thought  
That falls in well with mine, and certes brought  
A sense of pleasant ease on such a day”—  
For these things in themselves, Belovèd, may  
Be changed, or change for thee,—and love, so wrought,

May be unwrought so. Neither love me for  
Thine own dear pity's wiping my cheeks dry—  
A creature might forget to weep, who bore  
Thy comfort long, and lose thy love thereby!  
But love me for Love's sake, that evermore  
Thou mayst love on, through Love's eternity.

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.  
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height  
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight  
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.  
I love thee to the level of everyday's  
Most quiet need, by sun and candle-light.  
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right:  
I love thee purely, as they turn from Praise.

I love thee with the passion put to use  
In my old griefs, and with my childhood's faith.  
I love thee with a love I seemed to lose  
With my lost saints—I love thee with the breath,  
Smiles, tears, of all my life!—and, if God choose,  
I shall but love thee better after death.

# ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

## *Nothing Small*

**T**HREE'S nothing great

Nor small," has said a poet of our day,  
And truly I reiterate. Nothing's small!  
No lily-muffled hum of summer bee  
But finds some coupling with the spinning stars:  
No pebble at your foot but proves a sphere;  
No chaffinch, but implies the cherubim.  
Ay, glancing on my own thin-veined wrist,  
In such a little tremor of the blood  
The whole strong clamor of a vehement soul  
Doth utter itself distinct. Earth's crammed with heaven,  
And every common bush afire with God;  
But only he who sees takes off his shoes;  
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries,  
And daub their natural faces unaware  
More and more from the first similitude.

## *Traveling South toward Italy*

FROM "AURORA LEIGH"

**I**FELT the wind soft from the land of souls;  
The old miraculous mountains heaved in sight,  
One straining past another along the shore,  
The way of grand dull Odyssean ghosts,  
Athirst to drink the cool blue wine of seas  
And stare on voyages. Peak pushing peak  
They stood: I watched, beyond that Tyrian belt  
Of intense sea betwixt them and the ship,  
Down all their sides the misty olive-woods  
Dissolving in the weak congenial moon,  
And still disclosing some brown convent-tower

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

That seems as if it grew from some brown rock,  
Or many a little lighted village, dropped  
Like a fallen star upon so high a point,  
You wonder what can keep it in its place  
From sliding headlong with the waterfalls  
Which powder all the myrtle and orange groves  
With spray of silver. Thus my Italy  
Was stealing on us. Genoa broke with day,  
The Doria's long pale palace striking out,  
From green hills in advance of the white town,  
A marble finger dominant to ships  
Seen glimmering through the uncertain gray of dawn.

### *Man*

FROM "AURORA LEIGH"

THE cygnet finds the water, but the man  
Is born in ignorance of his element  
And feels out blind at first, disorganized  
By sin i' the blood—his spirit-insight dulled  
And crossed by his sensations. Presently  
He feels it quicken in the dark sometimes,  
When, mark, be reverent, be obedient,  
For such dumb motions of imperfect life  
Are oracles of vital Deity  
Attesting the Hereafter. Let who says  
"The soul's a clean white paper", rather say,  
A palimpsest, a prophet's holograph  
Defiled, erased and covered by a monk's—  
The apocalypse, by a Longus! poring on  
Which obscene text, we may discern perhaps  
Some fair, fine trace of what was written once,  
Some upstroke of an alpha and omega  
Expressing the old scripture.

# ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

## *The Poets*

FROM "LADY GERALDINE'S COURTSHIP"

THERE, obedient to her praying, did I read aloud  
the poems  
Made to Tuscan flutes, or instruments more various of  
our own;  
Read the pastoral parts of Spenser—or the subtle inter-  
flowings  
Found in Petrarch's sonnets—here's the book—the leaf  
is folded down!  
Or at times a modern volume—Wordsworth's solemn-  
thoughted idyl,  
Howitt's ballad-verse, or Tennyson's enchanted rev-  
erie—  
Or from Browning some "Pomegranate," which, if cut  
deep down the middle,  
Shows a heart within blood-tinctured, of a veined  
humanity.

## *Hiram's Powers's Greek Slave*

THEY say Ideal beauty cannot enter  
The house of anguish. On the threshold stands  
An alien Image with enshackled hands,  
Called the Greek Slave! as if the artist meant her  
(That passionless perfection which he lent her,  
Shadowed not darkened where the sill expands)  
To, so, confront man's crimes in different lands  
With man's ideal sense. Pierce to the centre,  
Art's fiery finger!—and break up ere long  
The serfdom of this world! appeal, fair stone,

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

From God's pure heights of beauty against man's  
    wrong!

Catch up in thy divine face, not alone  
East grieves but west—and strike and shame the strong,  
By thunders of white silence, overthrown.

### *A Musical Instrument*

**W**HAT was he doing, the great god Pan,  
    Down in the reeds by the river?  
Spreading ruin and scattering ban,  
Splashing and paddling with hoofs of a goat,  
And breaking the golden lilies afloat  
    With the dragon-fly on the river.

He tore out a reed, the great god Pan,  
    From the deep cool bed of the river;  
The limpid water turbidly ran,  
And the broken lilies a-dying lay,  
And the dragon-fly had fled away,  
    Ere he brought it out of the river.

High on the shore sat the great god Pan,  
    While turbidly flowed the river;  
And hacked and hewed as a great god can  
With his hard bleak steel at the patient reed,  
Till there was not a sign of the leaf indeed  
    To prove it fresh from the river.

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

He cut it short, did the great god Pan  
(How tall it stood in the river!)  
Then drew the pith, like the heart of a man,  
Steadily from the outside ring,  
And notched the poor dry empty thing  
In holes, as he sat by the river.

"This is the way," laughed the great god Pan  
(Laughed while he sat by the river)  
"The only way, since gods began  
To make sweet music, they could succeed."  
Then dropping his mouth to a hole in the reed,  
He blew in power by the river.

Sweet, sweet, sweet, O Pan!  
Piercing sweet by the river!  
Blinding sweet, O great god Pan!  
The sun on the hill forgot to die,  
And the lilies revived, and the dragon-fly  
Came back to dream on the river.

Yet half a beast is the great god Pan,  
To laugh as he sits by the river,  
Making a poet out of a man:  
The true gods sigh for the cost and pain—  
For the reed which grows nevermore again  
As a reed with the reeds of the river.

### *The Cry of the Children*

Poe says of the following: "This poem is full of a nervous unflinching energy, horror sublime in its simplicity, of which a far greater than Dante might be proud." The poem was suggested by the report of a commission ap-

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

pointed by Parliament to investigate the employment of young children in England, when the employers boasted that now there was "scarce a child of seven but could earn its own living." Parliament was unable to cope with this tragic devastation of childhood. Whereupon this frail woman, then Elizabeth Barrett, in her sick room, read the investigation reports, became incandescent with holy anger, and wrote the poem that threw an awakening light upon the darkened mind of England, and changed the fate of a generation of children.

**D**O ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,  
Ere the sorrow comes with years?  
They are leaning their young heads against their  
mothers,  
And that cannot stop their tears.  
The young lambs are bleating in the meadows,  
The young birds are chirping in the nest,  
The young fawns are playing with the shadows,  
The young flowers are blowing toward the west—  
But the young, young children, O my brothers,  
They are weeping bitterly!  
They are weeping in the playtime of the others,  
In the country of the free.

Do you question the young children in their sorrow  
Why their tears are falling so?  
The old man may weep for his to-morrow  
Which is lost in Long Ago;  
The old tree is leafless in the forest,  
The old year is ending in the frost,  
The old wound, if stricken, is the sorest,  
The old hope is hardest to be lost;  
But the young, young children, O my brothers,  
Do you ask them why they stand

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

Weeping sore before the bosoms of their mothers,  
In our happy Fatherland?

They look up with their pale and sunken faces,  
And their looks are sad to see,  
For the man's hoary anguish draws and presses  
Down the cheeks of infancy:  
"Your old earth," they say, "is very dreary,  
Our young feet," they say, "are very weak:  
Few paces have we taken, yet are weary—  
Our grave-rest is very far to seek:  
Ask the aged why they weep, and not the children,  
For the outside earth is cold,  
And we young ones stand without, in our bewildering,  
And the graves are for the old.

"True," say the children, "it may happen  
That we die before our time:  
Little Alice died last year, her grave is shapen  
Like a snowball in the rime.  
We looked into the pit prepared to take her:  
Was no room for any work in the close clay!  
From the sleep wherein she lieth none will wake her,  
Crying, 'Get up, little Alice! it is day.'  
If you listen by that grave, in sun and shower,  
With your ear down, little Alice never cries;  
Could we see her face, be sure we should not know her,  
For the smile has time for growing in her eyes;  
And merry go her moments, lulled and stilled in  
The shroud by the kirk-chime.  
It is good when it happens," say the children,  
"That we die before our time."

Alas, alas, the children! they are seeking  
Death in life, as best to have:

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

They are binding up their hearts away from breaking,  
With a cerement from the grave.  
Go out, children, from the mine and from the city,  
Sing out, children, as the little thrushes do:  
Pluck your handfuls of the meadow-cowslips pretty,  
Laugh aloud, to feel your fingers let them through!  
But they answer, "Are your cowslips of the meadows  
Like our weeds a-near the mine?  
Leave us quiet in the dark of the coal-shadows,  
From your pleasures fair and fine!"

"For oh," say the children, "we are weary,  
And we cannot run or leap;  
If we cared for any meadows, it were merely  
To drop down in them and sleep.  
Our knees tremble sorely in the stooping,  
We fall upon our faces, trying to go;  
And, underneath our heavy eyelids drooping,  
The reddest flower would look as pale as snow.  
For all day we drag our burden tiring  
Through the coal-dark, underground;  
Or all day we drive the wheels of iron  
In the factories, round and round.

"For all day the wheels are droning, turning;  
Their wind comes in our faces,  
Till our hearts turn, our heads with pulses burning,  
And the walls turn in their places:  
Turns the sky in the high window blank and reeling,  
Turns the long light that drops adown the wall,  
Turn the black flies that crawl along the ceiling,  
All are turning, all the day, and we with all.  
And all day the iron wheels are droning,  
And sometimes we could pray,

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

'O ye wheels' (breaking out in a mad moaning)  
"Stop! be silent for to-day!"'

Ay, be silent! Let them hear each other breathing  
For a moment, mouth to mouth!  
Let them touch each other's hands, in a fresh wreathing  
Of their tender human youth!  
Let them feel that this cold metallic motion  
Is not all the life God fashions or reveals;  
Let them prove their living souls against the notion  
That they live in you, or under you, O wheels!  
Still, all day, the iron wheels go onward,  
Grinding life down from its mark;  
And the children's souls, which God is calling sunward,  
Spin on blindly in the dark.

Now tell the poor young children, O my brothers,  
To look up to Him and pray;  
So the blessed One who blesseth all the others,  
Will bless them another day.  
They answer, "Who is God, that He should hear us,  
While the rushing of the iron wheels is stirred?  
When we sob aloud, the human creatures near us  
Pass by, hearing not, or answer not a word.  
And we hear not (for the wheels in their resounding)  
Strangers speaking at the door:  
Is it likely God, with angels singing round Him,  
Hears our weeping any more?

"Two words, indeed, of praying we remember,  
And at midnight's hour of harm,  
'Our Father,' looking upward in the chamber,  
We say softly for a charm.

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

We know no other words except 'Our Father,'  
And we think that, in some pause of angels' song,  
God may pluck them with the silence sweet to gather,  
And hold both within His right hand which is strong.  
'Our Father!' If He heard us He would surely  
(For they call Him good and mild)  
Answer, smiling down the steep world very purely,  
'Come and rest with me, my child.'

"But no!" say the children, weeping faster,  
"He is speechless as a stone;  
And they tell us, of His image is the master,  
Who commands us to work on.  
Go to!" say the children—"up in heaven,  
Dark, wheel-like, turning clouds are all we find.  
Do not mock us; grief has made us unbelieving:  
We look up for God, but tears have made us blind."  
Do you hear the children weeping and disproving,  
O my brothers, what ye preach?  
For God's possible is taught by His world's loving,  
And the children doubt of each.

And well may the children weep before you!  
They are weary ere they run:  
They have never seen the sunshine, nor the glory  
Which is brighter than the sun.  
They know the grief of man without its wisdom;  
They sink in man's despair without its calm;  
Are slaves without the liberty in Christdom,  
Are martyrs by the pang without the palm:  
Are worn as if with age, yet unretrievingly  
The harvest of its memories cannot reap—  
Are orphans of the earthly love and heavenly.  
Let them weep! let them weep!

## ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

They look up with their pale and sunken faces,  
And their look is dread to see,  
For they 'mind you of their angels in high places,  
With eyes turned on Deity.  
"How long," they say, "how long, O cruel nation,  
Will you stand, to move the world, on a child's heart—  
Stifle down with a mailed heel its palpitation,  
And tread onward to your throne amid the mart?  
Our blood splashes upward, O gold-heaper,  
And your purple shows your path!  
But the child's sob in the silence curses deeper  
Than the strong man in his wrath."

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

ENGLAND, 1809-1883

FITZGERALD, whose immortal achievement is the so-called translation of *The Rubáiyat of Omar Kháyyám*, was an eccentric man of genius, who took more pains to avoid fame than others do to seek it. He loved with a constant and ardent affection what is great, noble and heroic. His friends included Tennyson, Carlyle and Thackeray. Of the *Rubáiyat*, Swinburne says: "Every quatrain, though it is something so much more than graceful or distinguished or elegant, is also the sublimation of elegance, the apotheosis of distinction, the transfiguration of grace."

It is related that the *Rubáiyat*, published anonymously in 1859, "fell dead from the press." In the course of time a few of the pamphlets were placed by the London publisher on his bargain counter, where a copy was purchased for a penny by a friend of the poet-painter Dante Gabriel Rossetti. Rossetti, deeply impressed by the work,

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

brought it to the attention of Swinburne, whose published eulogy laid the foundation of the Omar cult in England. As the poem is a paraphrase, rather than a translation, I am not, in this work, placing it in the department of translation.

### *From "The Rubáiyát of Omar Kháyyám"*

*We come now to one of the few extraordinary long poems written in recent years; for "The Rubáiyát" stands with "Ave Atque Vale," "Childe Roland to the Dark Tower Came," "The Ballad of Reading Gaol" and one or two others of the same lofty order.*

"The Rubáiyát" is so free a translation of Omar that it may be called a poem from the pen of Fitzgerald. And how masterly is the construction of the poem—how inevitable are the words, how fresh are the phrases, how ringing are the epigrams!

But I cannot speak so warmly of the philosophy of the poem—of its pessimism, its hedonism, its glorification of pleasure as the chief end of our existence. "We are not here to enjoy ourselves", says Professor Charles Mills Gayley, "but to behave ourselves." Omar assures us that only one thing is certain—death: therefore man's business is to live for the hour—to "take the Cash and let the Credit go"—to drink the cup of pleasure with no thought of the future. Pleasure—important as rational pleasure is—should not be looked on as the high purpose of our days on earth. Pleasure offers us only a "cheap" solution of the meaning of our mortal struggle. There is something higher than pleasure—higher even than happiness—and that higher thing is Blessedness. This is the high satisfaction that descends upon a man when, through self-surrender or other heroic action, he has put self aside and

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

*performed some difficult duty that confronted him. As Thomas Lake Harris says, there is a sorrow that is richer than the world's joy, and a burden that is easier than its rest.*

**W**AKE! For the Sun who scattered into flight  
The Stars before him from the Field of Night,  
Drives Night along with them from Heaven, and  
strikes  
The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light.

Before the phantom of False morning died,  
Methought a Voice within the Tavern cried,  
“When all the Temple is prepared within,  
Why nods the drowsy Worshiper outside?”

And as the Cock crew, those who stood before  
The Tavern shouted—“Open then the Door!  
You know how little while we have to stay,  
And, once departed, may return no more.”

Now the New Year reviving old Desires,  
The thoughtful Soul to solitude retires,  
Where the White Hand of Moses on the Bough  
Puts out, and Jesus from the ground suspires. . . .

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring  
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:  
The Bird of Time has but a little way  
To flutter—and the Bird is on the Wing.

Whether at Naishápúr or Babylon,  
Whether the Cup with sweet or bitter run,  
The Wine of Life keeps oozing drop by drop,  
The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,  
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou  
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—  
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!

Some for the Glories of this World; and some.  
Sigh for the Prophet's Paradise to come;  
Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,  
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!

The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon  
Turns Ashes—or it prospers; and anon,  
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face,  
Lighting a little hour or two—is gone.

Think, in this battered caravanserai  
Whose portals are alternate Night and Day,  
How Sultán after Sultán with his Pomp  
Abode his destined Hour, and went his way.

They say the Lion and the Lizard keep  
The Courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:  
And Bahrám, that great Hunter—the Wild Ass  
Stamps o'er his Head, but cannot break his Sleep.

I sometimes think that never blows so red  
The Rose as where some buried Cæsar bled;  
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears  
Dropped in her lap from some once lovely Head.

And this reviving Herb whose tender Green  
Fledges the River-Lip on which we lean—  
Ah, lean upon it lightly! for who knows  
From what once lovely Lip it springs unseen!

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

Ah, my Beloved, fill the Cup that clears  
To-day of past Regret and future Fears:  
To-morrow!—Why, To-morrow I may be  
Myself with Yesterday's Seven thousand Years.

For some we loved, the loveliest and the best  
That from his Vintage rolling Time hath pressed,  
Have drunk their Cup a Round or two before,  
And one by one crept silently to rest.

And we that now make merry in the Room  
They left, and Summer dresses in new bloom,  
Ourselves must we beneath the Couch of Earth  
Descend—ourselves to make a Couch—for whom?

Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,  
Before we too into the Dust descend;  
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to lie,  
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and—sans End!

Myself when young did eagerly frequent  
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument  
About it and about: but evermore  
Came out by the same door where in I went.

With them the seed of Wisdom did I sow,  
And with mine own hand wrought to make it grow;  
And this was all the Harvest that I reaped—  
“I came like Water, and like Wind I go.”

Up from Earth's Center through the Seventh Gate  
I rose, and on the Throne of Saturn sate,  
And many a knot unravelled by the Road;  
But not the Master-knot of Human Fate.

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

There was the Door to which I found no Key;  
There was the Veil through which I might not see;  
Some little talk awhile of *Me* and *Thee*  
There was—and then no more of *Thee* and *Me*.

Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who  
Before us passed the door of Darkness through,  
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,  
Which to discover we must travel too.

The Revelations of Devout and Learned  
Who rose before us, and as Prophets burned,  
Are all but Stories, which, awoke from Sleep,  
They told their comrades and to sleep returned.

I sent my Soul through the Invisible  
Some letter of that After-life to spell;  
And by and by my Soul returned to me,  
And answered, "I Myself am Heaven and Hell."

Heaven but the Vision of fulfilled Desire,  
And Hell the Shadow from a Soul on fire  
Cast on the Darkness into which Ourselves  
So late emerged from, shall so soon expire.

We are no other than a moving row  
Of magic Shadow-shapes that come and go  
Round with the Sun-illumined Lantern held  
In Midnight by the Master of the Show;

But helpless Pieces of the Game He plays  
Upon this Checker-board of Nights and Days;  
Hither and thither moves, and checks, and slays,  
And one by one back in the Closet lays.

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

The Ball no question makes of Ayes and Noes,  
But Here or There, as strikes the Player, goes;  
    And He that tossed you down into the Field,  
He knows about it all—HE knows—HE knows!

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,  
Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit  
    Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line  
Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of it.

And that inverted Bowl they call the Sky,  
Whereunder crawling cooped we live and die,  
    Lift not your hands to *It* for help—for It  
As impotently moves as you or I.

With Earth's first Clay They did the Last Man knead,  
And there of the Last Harvest sowed the Seed;  
    And the first Morning of Creation wrote  
What the Last Dawn of Reckoning shall read. . . .

What! out of senseless Nothing to provoke  
A conscious Something to resent the yoke  
    Of unpermitted Pleasure, under pain  
Of Everlasting Penalties, if broke!

What! from his helpless Creature be repaid  
Pure Gold for what he lent him dross-allayed—  
    Sue for a Debt we never did contract,  
And cannot answer—Oh the sorry trade!

O Thou, who didst with pitfall and with gin  
Beset the Road I was to wander in,  
    Thou wilt not with Predestined Evil round  
Enmesh, and then impute my Fall to Sin!

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

O Thou, who Man of Baser Earth didst make,  
And even with Paradise devise the Snake:

For all the Sin wherewith the Face of Man  
Is blackened—Man's forgiveness give—and take!

\* \* \* \* \*

As under cover of departing Day  
Slunk hunger-stricken Ramazán away,

Once more within the Potter's house alone  
I stood surrounded by the Shapes of Clay.

Shapes of all Sorts and Sizes, great and small,  
That stood along the floor and by the wall;

And some loquacious vessels were; and some  
Listened perhaps, but never talked at all.

Said one among them—"Surely not in vain  
My substance of the common Earth was ta'en

And to this Figure molded, to be broke,  
Or trampled back to shapeless Earth again."

After a momentary silence spake  
Some Vessel of a more ungainly make:

"They sneer at me for leaning all awry:  
What! did the Hand then of the Potter shake?"

So while the Vessels one by one were speaking,  
The little Moon looked in that all were seeking:

And then they jogged each other, "Brother! Brother!  
Now for the Porter's shoulder-knot a-creaking!"

Ah, with the Grape my fading Life provide,  
And wash the Body whence the Life has died,

And lay me, shrouded in the living Leaf,  
By some not unfrequented Garden-side.

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

That even my buried Ashes such a snare  
Of Vintage shall fling up into the Air

As not a True-believer passing by  
But shall be overtaken unaware.

Indeed the Idols I have loved so long  
Have done my credit in the World much wrong:

Have drowned my Glory in a shallow Cup,  
And sold my reputation for a Song.

Indeed, indeed, Repentance oft before  
I swore—but was I sober when I swore?

And then, and then came Spring, and Rose-in-hand  
My thread-bare Penitence apieces tore.

And much as Wine has played the Infidel,  
And robbed me of my Robe of Honor—Well,

I often wonder what the Vintners buy  
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!  
That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript should close!

The Nightingale that in the branches sang,  
Ah whence, and whither flown again, who knows!

Would but the Desert of the Fountain yield  
One glimpse—if dimly, yet indeed, revealed,

To which the fainting Traveler might spring,  
As springs the trampled herbage of the field!

Would but some wingèd Angel ere too late  
Arrest the yet unfolded Roll of Fate,

And make the stern Recorder otherwise  
Enregister, or quite obliterate!

## EDWARD FITZGERALD

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire  
To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,  
    Would not we shatter it to bits—and then  
Remold it nearer to the Heart's desire!



Yon rising Moon that looks for us again—  
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;  
    How oft hereafter rising look for us  
Through this same Garden—and for *one* in vain!

And when like her, O Sáki, you shall pass  
Among the Guests Star-scattered on the Grass,  
    And in your joyous errand reach the spot  
Where I made One—turn down an empty Glass!

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

ENGLAND, 1809-1892

TENNYSON was the son of a clergyman, and like his brothers (all of them of great physical strength and stature) he began early to write poetry. He was educated mostly at his home at Aldworth, and his literary taste was guided under the care of his sympathetic and learned father. He went to Trinity College, Cambridge, but did not take a degree.

In 1832 he published a book of verse which *Blackwood's* scored as "dismal drivel." Thus rebuked, the young poet went to work to strengthen and perfect his poetic gifts. After ten years of severe study and reading he ventured

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

another book, which brought him into visibility as a glowing star in the heaven of English poetry. Here with charm of color, form, and content, were his *Ulysses*, *Morte D'Arthur*, *Locksley Hall*, and others of the high Tennysonian level.

When Wordsworth died, Tennyson was given the laureate wreath. In 1884, after refusing the honor twice, he was made a peer of the realm.

The *Idylls of the King*, on which he worked for half a century, touching the theme in various ways, are based on the old Malory cycle of Arthur and his knights. Every poet writes in terms of his own age, and Tennyson restores that primitive time refined and elevated, expressing in Virgilian finish, sentiments and aspirations of the later day. The underlying theme is the age-old conflict of man confronting sin and judgment. Swinburne speaks of the "exquisite magnificence" of style—delicacy combined with grandeur.

His *In Memoriam*, written in honor of his Cambridge friend Arthur Hallam, is one of the great poetic lamentations of the world—a call of the heart, asking the why and whither of the departure of the beloved. J. C. Squire says this elegy, "not only presents a strong and ageless human feeling, but it also presents the problem of time and eternity in a manner in which it must present itself to many brooding spirits in all generations."

Tennyson's *Locksley Hall* poems, one written sixty years after the other, both purport to reflect the social spirit of their respective periods, although we miss in the later one the fervor, the warm sympathy of the first for the rejected and the disinherited millions of the world.

Whether penned by the inspired artist or by the conscious craftsman, Tennyson's lyrics are perfect of their kind, catching into immortality the evanescent and the unattainable—the fleeting glory of spring, the exaltation of triumphant death. His later lyrics—*The Throstle* and *Crossing the Bar*—are second only to those immortal early ones, *Break, Break, Break*, and *Tears, Idle Tears*.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Tennyson was preëminently the artist. Still he was alert to the social and scientific prospects widening in his time. In succinct and often final form he stated the problems of the thinkers of his class—the hope, the doubt, the despair—problems touched upon also in different keys by Browning and by Arnold—all of them veering with the many perturbations of the troubled needle of faith.

Carrying on the golden tradition of Keats, Tennyson has an imperishable place in English poetry. To his cradle-gifts of imagination and melody, he adds a noble power of restraint. His work stands as the rose or the crystal, beauty compelled to final forms.

### *Blow, Bugle, Blow*

**T**HE splendor falls on castle walls  
And snowy summits old in story:  
The long light shakes across the lakes,  
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.  
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,  
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

O hark, O hear! how thin and clear,  
And thinner, clearer, farther going!  
O sweet and far from cliff and scar  
The horns of Elfland faintly blowing!  
Blow, let us hear the purple glens replying:  
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

O Love, they die in yon rich sky,  
They faint on hill or field or river:  
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,  
And grow for ever and for ever.  
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,  
And answer, echoes, answer, dying, dying, dying.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*Break, Break, Break*

**B**REAK, break, break,  
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!  
And I would that my tongue could utter  
The thoughts that arise in me.

O, well for the fisherman's boy,  
That he shouts with his sister at play!  
O, well for the sailor lad,  
That he sings in his boat on the bay!

And the stately ships go on  
To their haven under the hill;  
But, O, for the touch of a vanished hand,  
And the sound of a voice that is still!

Break, break, break,  
At the foot of thy crags, O Sea!  
But the tender grace of a day that is dead  
Will never come back to me.

*Tears, Idle Tears*

TEARS, idle tears, I know not what they mean,  
Tears from the depth of some divine despair  
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,  
In looking on the happy Autumn-fields,  
And thinking of the days that are no more.

Fresh as the first beam glittering on a sail,  
That brings our friends up from the underworld,  
Sad as the last which reddens over one  
That sinks with all we love below the verge;  
So sad, so fresh, the days that are no more.

As, sad and strange as in dark summer dawns  
The earliest pipe of half-awakened birds  
To dying ears, when unto dying eyes  
The casement slowly grows a glimmering square;  
So sad, so strange, the days that are no more.

Dear as remembered kisses after death,  
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feigned  
On lips that are for others; deep as love,  
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret;  
O Death in Life, the days that are no more!

*Flower in the Crannied Wall*

FLOWER in the crannied wall,  
I pluck you out of the crannies,  
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,  
Little flower—but if I could understand  
What you are, root and all, and all in all,  
I should know what God and man is.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*The Throstle*

SUMMER is coming, summer is coming.  
I know it, I know it, I know it.  
Light again, leaf again, life again, love again,”  
Yes, my wild little Poet.

Sing the new year in under the blue.  
Last year you sang it as gladly.  
“New, new, new, new!” Is it then *so* new  
That you should carol so madly?

“Love again, song again, nest again, young again,”  
Never a prophet so crazy!  
And hardly a daisy as yet, little friend—  
See, there is hardly a daisy.

“Here again, here, here, here, happy year!”  
O warble unhidden, unbidden!  
Summer is coming, is coming, my dear,  
And all the winters are hidden.

*Ring Out, Wild Bells*

FROM “IN MEMORIAM”

RING out, wild bells, to the wild sky,  
The flying cloud, the frosty light:  
The year is dying in the night—  
Ring out, wild bells, and let him die.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Ring out the old, ring in the new—  
    Ring, happy bells, across the snow:  
        The year is going, let him go;  
Ring out the false, ring in the true.

Ring out the grief that saps the mind,  
    For those that here we see no more;  
        Ring out the feud of rich and poor,  
Ring in redress to all mankind.

Ring out a slowly dying cause,  
    And ancient forms of party strife;  
        Ring in the nobler modes of life,  
Ring with sweeter manners, purer laws.

Ring out the want, the care, the sin,  
    The faithless coldness of the times;  
        Ring out, ring out my mournful rhymes,  
But ring the fuller minstrel in.

Ring in the valiant man and free  
    The larger heart, the kindlier hand;  
        Ring out the darkness of the land,  
Ring in the Christ that is to be!

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*Sweet and Low*

**S**WEET and low, sweet and low,  
Wind of the western sea,  
Low, low, breathe and blow,  
Wind of the western sea!  
Over the rolling waters go,  
Come from the dropping moon and blow,  
Blow him again to me;  
While my little one, while my pretty one sleeps.

Sleep and rest, sleep and rest,  
Father will come to thee soon;  
Rest, rest, on mother's breast,  
Father will come to thee soon;  
Father will come to his babe in the nest,  
Silver sails all out of the west  
Under the silver moon:  
Sleep, my little one, sleep, my pretty one, sleep.

*O Swallow, Swallow*

**O** SWALLOW, Swallow, flying, flying South,  
Fly to her and fall upon her gilded eaves,  
And tell her, tell her what I tell to thee.

O tell her, Swallow, that thou knowest each,  
That bright and fierce and fickle is the South,  
And dark and true and tender is the North.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

O Swallow, Swallow, if I could follow, and light  
Upon her lattice, I would pipe and trill,  
And cheep and twitter twenty million loves.

O were I thou that she might take me in,  
And lay me on her bosom, and her heart  
Would rock the snowy cradle till I died.

Why lingereth she to clothe her heart with love,  
Delaying as the tender ash delays  
To clothe herself when all the woods are green?

O tell her, Swallow, that thy brood is flown:  
Say to her, I do but wanton in the South,  
But in the North long since my nest is made.

O tell her, brief is life but love is long,  
And brief the sun of summer in the North,  
And brief the moon of beauty in the South.

O Swallow, flying from the golden woods,  
Fly to her, and pipe and woo her, and make her mine,  
And tell her, tell her, that I follow thee.

## *Mariana*

"MARIANA IN THE MOATED GRANGE."—MEASURE FOR  
MEASURE.

WITH blackest moss the flower-plots  
Were thickly crusted one and all.  
The rusted nails fell from the knots  
That held the pear to the gable-wall  
The broken sheds looked sad and strange:

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Uplifted was the clinking latch;  
Weeded and worn the ancient thatch  
Upon the lonely moated grange.

She only said, "My life is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

Her tears fell with the dews at even;  
Her tears fell ere the dews were dried;  
She could not look on the sweet heaven,  
Either at morn or eventide,  
After the flitting of the bats,  
When thickest dark did trance the sky,  
She drew her casement-curtain by,  
And glanced athwart the glooming flats.  
She only said, "The night is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am, aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

Upon the middle of the night,  
Waking she heard the night-fowl crow:  
The cock sung out an hour ere light:  
From the dark fen the oxen's low  
Came to her: without hope of change,  
In sleep she seemed to walk forlorn,  
Till cold winds woke the gray-eyed morn  
About the lonely moated grange.  
She only said, "The day is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

About a stone-cast from the wall  
A sluice with blackened waters slept,  
And o'er it many, round and small,  
The clustered marish-mosses crept.  
Hard by a poplar shook alway,  
All silver-green with gnarled bark:  
For leagues no other tree did mark  
The level waste, the rounding gray.  
She only said, "My life is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

And ever when the moon was low,  
And the shrill winds were up and away,  
In the white curtain, to and fro,  
She saw the gusty shadow sway.  
But when the moon was very low,  
And wild winds bound within their cell,  
The shadow of the poplar fell  
Upon her bed, across her brow.  
She only said, "The night is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

All day within the dreamy house,  
The doors upon their hinges creaked;  
The blue fly sung in the pane; the mouse  
Behind the molding wainscot shrieked,  
Or from the crevice peered about.  
Old faces glimmered through the doors,  
Old footsteps trod the upper floors,  
Old voices called her from without.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

She only said, "My life is dreary,  
    He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
    I would that I were dead!"

The sparrow's chirrup on the roof,  
    The slow clock ticking, and the sound  
Which to the wooing wind aloof  
    The poplar made, did all confound  
Her sense; but most she loathed the hour  
    When the thick-moted sunbeam lay  
Athwart the chambers, and the day  
Was sloping toward his western bower.  
    Then said she "I am very weary  
        He will not come," she said;  
She wept, "I am aweary, aweary,  
        Oh God, that I were dead!"

### *From "Maud"*

**C**OME into the garden, Maud,  
    For the black bat, Night, has flown,  
Come into the garden, Maud,  
    I am here at the gate alone;  
And the woodbine spices are wafted abroad,  
    And the musk of the roses blown.

For a breeze of morning moves,  
    And the planet of Love is on high,  
Beginning to faint in the light that she loves  
    On a bed of daffodil sky,  
To faint in the light of the sun she loves,  
    To faint in his light, and to die.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

All night have the roses heard  
    The flute, violin, bassoon;  
All night has the casement jessamine stirred  
    To the dancers dancing in tune;  
Till a silence fell with the waking bird,  
    And a hush with the setting moon.

I said to the lily, "There is but one  
    With whom she has heart to be gay.  
When will the dancers leave her alone?  
    She is weary of dance and play."  
Now half to the setting moon are gone,  
    And half to the rising day;  
Low on the sand and loud on the stone  
    The last wheel echoes away.

I said to the rose, "The brief night goes  
    In babble and revel and wine.  
O young lord-lover, what sighs are those  
    For one that will never be thine?  
But mine, but mine," so I sware to the rose,  
    "For ever and ever, mine."

And the soul of the rose went into my blood,  
    As the music clashed in the hall;  
And long by the garden lake I stood,  
    For I heard your rivulet fall  
From the lake to the meadow and on to the wood,  
    Our wood, that is dearer than all;

From the meadow your walks have left so sweet  
    That whenever a March-wind sighs  
He sets the jewel-print of your feet  
    In violets blue as your eyes,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

To the woody hollows in which we meet  
And the valleys of Paradise.

The slender acacia would not shake  
One long milk-bloom on the tree;  
The white lake-blossom fell into the lake,  
As the pimpernel dozed on the lea;  
But the rose was awake all night for your sake,  
Knowing your promise to me;  
The lilies and roses were all awake,  
They sighed for the dawn and thee.

Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls,  
Come hither, the dances are done,  
In gloss of satin and glimmer of pearls,  
Queen lily and rose in one;  
Shine out, little head, sunning over with curls.  
To the flowers, and be their sun.

There has fallen a splendid tear  
From the passion-flower at the gate.  
She is coming, my dove, my dear;  
She is coming, my life, my fate;  
The red rose cries, "She is near, she is near;"  
And the white rose weeps, "She is late;"  
The larkspur listens, "I hear, I hear;"  
And the lily whispers, "I wait."

She is coming, my own, my sweet;  
Were it ever so airy a tread,  
My heart would hear her and beat,  
Were it earth in an earthy bed;  
My dust would hear her and beat,  
Had I lain for a century dead;  
Would start and tremble under her feet,  
And blossom in purple and red.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*I Have Led Her Home*

FROM "MAUD"

I

I HAVE led her home, my love, my only friend.  
There is none like her, none.  
And never yet so warmly ran my blood  
And sweetly, on and on  
Calming itself to the long-wished-for end,  
Full to the banks, close on the promised good.

II

None like her, none.  
Just now the dry-tongued laurels' pattering talk  
Seemed her light foot along the garden walk,  
And shook my heart to think she comes once more;  
But even then I heard her close the door,  
The gates of Heaven are closed, and she is gone.

III

There is none like her, none.  
Nor will be when our summers have deceased.  
O, art thou sighing for Lebanon  
In the long breeze that streams to thy delicious East,  
Sighing for Lebanon  
Dark cedar, though thy limbs have here increased,  
Upon a pastoral slope as fair,  
And looking to the South, and fed  
With honeyed rain and delicate air,  
And haunted by the starry head  
Of her whose gentle will has changed my fate,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And made my life a perfumed altar-flame;  
And over whom thy darkness must have spread  
With such delight as theirs of old, thy great  
Forefathers of the thornless garden, there  
Shadowing the snow-limbed Eve from whom she came.

### IV

Here will I lie, while these long branches sway,  
And you fair stars that crown a happy day  
Go in and out as if at merry play,  
Who am no more so all forlorn,  
As when it seemed far better to be born  
To labor and the mattock-hardened hand,  
Than nursed at ease and brought to understand  
A sad astrology, the boundless plan  
That makes you tyrants in your iron skies,  
Innumerable, pitiless, passionless eyes,  
Cold fires, yet with power to burn and brand  
His nothingness into man.

### V

But now shine on, and what care I,  
Who in this stormy gulf have found a pearl  
The countercharm of space and hollow sky,  
And do accept my madness, and would die  
To save from some slight shame one simple girl.

### VI

Would die; for sullen-seeming Death may give  
More life to Love than is or ever was  
In our low world, where yet 'tis sweet to live.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Let no one ask me how it came to pass;  
It seems that I am happy, that to me  
A livelier emerald twinkles in the grass,  
A purer sapphire melts into the sea.

### VII

Not die; but live a life of truest breath,  
And teach true life to fight with mortal wrongs.  
O, why should Love, like men in drinking-songs,  
Spice his fair banquet with the dust of death?  
Make answer, Maud my bliss,  
Maud made my Maud by that long loving kiss,  
Life of my life, wilt thou not answer this?  
“The dusky strand of Death inwoven here  
With dear Love’s tie, makes Love himself more dear.”

### VIII

Is that enchanted moan only the swell  
Of the long waves that roll in yonder bay?  
And hark the clock within, the silver knell  
Of twelve sweet hours that past in bridal white,  
And died to live, long as my pulses play;  
But now by this my love has closed her sight  
And given false death her hand, and stolen away  
To dreamful wastes where footless fancies dwell  
Among the fragments of the golden day.  
May nothing there her maiden grace affright!  
Dear heart, I feel with thee the drowsy spell.  
My bride to be, my evermore delight,  
My own heart’s heart, my ownest own, farewell;  
It is but for a little space I go:  
And ye meanwhile far over moor and fell

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Beat to the noiseless music of the night!  
Has our whole earth gone nearer to the glow  
Of your soft splendors that you look so bright?  
*I have climbed nearer out of lonely Hell.*  
Beat, happy stars, timing with things below,  
Beat with my heart more blest than heart can tell,  
Blest, but for some dark undercurrent woe  
That seems to draw—but it shall not be so:  
Let all be well, be well.

### *The Eagle*

#### FRAGMENT

**H**E clasps the crag with hookèd hands;  
Close to the sun in lonely lands,  
Ringed with the azure world, he stands.

The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls;  
He watches from his mountain walls,  
And like a thunderbolt he falls.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*O That 'twere Possible*

**O** THAT 'twere possible  
After long grief and pain  
To find the arms of my true love  
Round me once again! . . .

A shadow flits before me,  
Not thou, but like to thee:  
Ah, Christ! that it were possible  
For one short hour to see  
The souls we loved, that they might tell us  
What and where they be!

*The Lady of Shalott*

I

**O**N either side the river lie  
Long fields of barley and of rye,  
That clothe the wold and meet the sky;  
And through the field the road runs by  
To many-towered Camelot;  
And up and down the people go,  
Gazing where the lilies blow  
Round an island there below,  
The island of Shalott.

Willows whiten, aspens quiver,  
Little breezes dusk and shiver  
Through the wave that runs for ever  
By the island in the river  
Flowing down to Camelot.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Four gray walls, and four gray towers,  
Overlook a space of flowers,  
And the silent isle imbowers

The Lady of Shalott.

By the margin, willow-veiled,  
Slide the heavy barges trailed  
By slow horses; and unhailed  
The shallop flitteth silken-sailed

Skimming down to Camelot:

But who hath seen her wave her hand?  
Or at the casement seen her stand?  
Or is she known in all the land,

The Lady of Shalott?

Only reapers, reaping early  
In among the bearded barley,  
Hear a song that echoes cheerly  
From the river winding clearly,

Down to towered Camelot:

And by the moon the reaper weary,  
Piling sheaves in uplands airy,  
Listening, whispers " 'Tis the fairy  
Lady of Shalott."

II

There she weaves by night and day  
A magic web with colors gay.  
She has heard a whisper say,  
A curse is on her if she stay

To look down to Camelot.

She knows not what the curse may be,

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And so she weaveth steadily,  
And little other care hath she,  
The Lady of Shalott.

And moving through a mirror clear  
That hangs before her all the year,  
Shadows of the world appear.  
There she sees the highway near  
                Winding down to Camelot:  
There the river eddy whirls,  
And there the surly village-churls,  
And the red cloaks of market girls,  
                Pass onward from Shalott.

Sometimes a troop of damsels glad,  
An abbot on an ambling pad,  
Sometimes a curly shepherd-lad,  
Or long-haired page in crimson clad,  
                Goes by to towered Camelot;  
And sometimes through the mirror blue  
The knights come riding two and two:  
She hath no loyal knight and true,  
                The Lady of Shalott.

But in her web she still delights  
To weave the mirror's magic sights,  
For often through the silent nights  
A funeral, with plumes and lights,  
                And music, went to Camelot:  
Or when the moon was overhead,  
Came two young lovers lately wed;  
"I am half sick of shadows," said  
                The Lady of Shalott.

III

A bow-shot from her bower-eaves,  
He rode between the barley-sheaves,  
The sun came dazzling through the leaves,  
And flamed upon the brazen greaves  
Of bold Sir Lancelot.

A red-cross knight for ever kneeled  
To a lady in his shield,  
That sparkled on the yellow field,  
Beside remote Shalott.

The gemmy bridle glittered free,  
Like to some branch of stars we see  
Hung in the golden Galaxy.  
The bridle bells rang merrily

As he rode down to Camelot:  
And from his blazoned baldric slung  
A mighty silver bugle hung,  
And as he rode his armor rung,  
Beside remote Shalott.

All in the blue unclouded weather  
Thick-jewelled shone the saddle-leather,  
The helmet and the helmet-feather  
Burned like one burning flame together,

As he rode down to Camelot.  
As often through the purple night,  
Below the starry clusters bright,  
Some bearded meteor, trailing light,  
Moves over still Shalott.

His broad clear brow in sunlight glowed;  
On burnished hooves his war-horse trode;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

From underneath his helmet flowed  
His coal-black curls as on he rode,  
As he rode down to Camelot.  
From the bank and from the river  
He flashed into the crystal mirror,  
“Tirra lirra,” by the river  
Sang Sir Lancelot.

She left the web, she left the loom,  
She made three paces through the room,  
She saw the water-lily bloom,  
She saw the helmet and the plume,  
She looked down to Camelot.  
Out flew the web and floated wide;  
The mirror cracked from side to side;  
“The curse is come upon me!” cried  
The Lady of Shalott.

## IV

In the stormy east-wind straining,  
The pale yellow woods were waning,  
The broad stream in his banks complaining,  
Heavily the low sky raining  
Over towered Camelot;  
Down she came and found a boat  
Beneath a willow left afloat,  
And round about the prow she wrote  
*The Lady of Shalott.*

And down the river's dim expanse—  
Like some bold seer in a trance,  
Seeing all his own mischance—  
With a glassy countenance  
Did she look to Camelot.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And at the closing of the day  
She loosed the chain, and down she lay;  
The broad stream bore her far away,  
    *The Lady of Shalott.*

Lying, robed in snowy white  
That loosely flew to left and right—  
The leaves upon her falling light—  
Through the noises of the night  
    She floated down to Camelot:  
And as the boat-head wound along  
The willowy hills and fields among,  
They heard her singing her last song,  
    *The Lady of Shalott.*

Heard a carol, mournful, holy,  
Chanted loudly, chanted lowly,  
Till her blood was frozen slowly,  
And her eyes were darkened wholly,  
    Turned to towered Camelot;  
For ere she reached upon the tide  
The first house by the water-side,  
Singing in her song she died,  
    *The Lady of Shalott.*

Under tower and balcony,  
By garden-wall and gallery,  
A gleaming shape she floated by,  
Dead-pale between the houses high,  
    Silent into Camelot.  
Out upon the wharfs they came,  
Knight and burgher, lord and dame,  
And round the prow they read her name,  
    *The Lady of Shalott.*

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Who is this? and what is here?  
And in the lighted palace near  
Died the sound of royal cheer;  
And they crossed themselves for fear,  
    All the knights at Camelot;  
But Lancelot mused a little space,  
He said, "She has a lovely face;  
God in His mercy lend her grace,  
    The Lady of Shalott."

*The Lotos-Eaters*

COURAGE!" he said, and pointed toward the land,  
"This mounting wave will roll us shoreward soon."  
In the afternoon they came unto a land  
In which it seemèd always afternoon.  
All round the coast the languid air did swoon,  
Breathing like one that hath a weary dream.  
Full-faced above the valley stood the moon;  
And, like a downward smoke, the slender stream  
Along the cliff to fall and pause and fall did seem.

A land of streams! some, like a downward smoke,  
Slow-dropping veils of thinnest lawn, did go;  
And some through wavering lights and shadows broke,  
Rolling a slumberous sheet of foam below.  
They saw the gleaming river seaward flow  
From the inner land: far off, three mountain-tops,  
Three silent pinnacles of aged snow,  
Stood sunset-flushed; and, dewed with showery drops,  
Up-clomb the shadowy pine above the woven copse.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

The charmèd sunset lingered low adown  
In the red West: through mountain clefts the dale  
Was seen far inland, and the yellow down  
Bordered with palm, and many a winding vale  
And meadow, set with slender galingale;  
A land where all things always seemed the same!  
And round about the keel with faces pale,  
Dark faces pale against that rosy flame,  
The mild-eyed melancholy Lotos-eaters came.

Branches they bore of that enchanted stem,  
Laden with flower and fruit, whereof they gave  
To each, but whoso did receive of them  
And taste, to him the gushing of the wave  
Far, far away did seem to mourn and rave  
On alien shores; and if his fellow spake,  
His voice was thin, as voices from the grave;  
And deep-asleep he seemed, yet all awake,  
And music in his ears his beating heart did make.

They sat them down upon the yellow sand,  
Between the sun and moon upon the shore;  
And sweet it was to dream of Father-land,  
Of child, and wife, and slave; but evermore  
Most weary seemed the sea, weary the oar,  
Weary the wandering fields of barren foam.  
Then some one said, "We will return no more,"  
And all at once they sang, "Our island home  
Is far beyond the wave; we will no longer roam."

*Song of the Lotos-Eaters*

**T**HREE is sweet music here that softer falls  
Than petals from blown roses on the grass,  
Or night-dews on still waters between walls  
Of shadowy granite, in a gleaming pass;  
Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,  
Than tired eyelids upon tired eyes;  
Music that brings sweet sleep down from the blissful  
skies.

Here are cool mosses deep,  
And through the moss the ivies creep,  
And in the stream the long-leaved flowers weep,  
And from the craggy ledge the poppy hangs in sleep.

Why are we weighed upon with heaviness,  
And utterly consumed with sharp distress,  
While all things else have rest from weariness?  
All things have rest: why should we toil alone,  
We only toil, who are the first of things,  
And make perpetual moan,  
Still from one sorrow to another thrown:  
Nor ever fold our wings,  
And cease from wanderings,  
Nor steep our brows in slumber's holy balm;  
Nor harken what the inner spirit sings,  
"There is no joy but calm!"—  
Why should we only toil, the roof and crown of things?

Lo! in the middle of the wood,  
The folded leaf is wooed from out the bud  
With winds upon the branch, and there  
Grows green and broad, and takes no care,  
Sun-steeped at noon, and in the moon

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Nightly dew-fed; and turning yellow  
Falls, and floats adown the air.  
Lo! sweetened with the summer light,  
The full-juiced apple, waxing over-mellow,  
Drops in a silent autumn night.  
All its allotted length of days,  
The flower ripens in its place,  
Ripens and fades, and falls, and hath no toil,  
Fast-rooted in the fruitful soil.

Hateful is the dark-blue sky,  
Vaulted o'er the dark-blue sea.  
Death is the end of life; ah, why  
Should life all labor be?  
Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,  
And in a little while our lips are dumb.  
Let us alone. What is it that will last?  
All things are taken from us, and become  
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past.  
Let us alone. What pleasure can we have  
To war with evil? Is there any peace  
In ever climbing up the climbing wave?  
All things have rest, and ripen toward the grave  
In silence; ripen, fall and cease:  
Give us long rest or death, dark death, or dreamful ease.

How sweet it were, hearing the downward stream,  
With half-shut eyes ever to seem  
Falling asleep in a half-dream!  
To dream and dream, like yonder amber light,  
Which will not leave the myrrh-bush on the height;  
To hear each other's whispered speech;  
Eating the Lotos day by day,  
To watch the crisping ripples on the beach,  
And tender curving lines of creamy spray;

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

To lend our hearts and spirits wholly  
To the influence of mild-minded melancholy;  
To muse and brood and live again in memory,  
With those old faces of our infancy  
Heaped over with a mound of grass,  
Two handfuls of white dust, shut in an urn of brass!

Dear is the memory of our wedded lives,  
And dear the last embraces of our wives  
And their warm tears: but all hath suffered change;  
For surely now our household hearths are cold:  
Our sons inherit us: our looks are strange:  
And we should come like ghosts to trouble joy.  
Or else the island princes over-bold  
Have eat our substance, and the minstrel sings  
Before them of the ten years' war in Troy,  
And our great deeds, as half-forgotten things.  
Is there confusion in the little isle?  
Let what is broken so remain.  
The Gods are hard to reconcile:  
'Tis hard to settle order once again.  
There is confusion worse than death,  
Trouble on trouble, pain on pain,  
Long labor unto aged breath,  
Sore task to hearts worn out with many wars  
And eyes grown dim with gazing on the pilot-stars.

But, propped on beds of amaranth and moly,  
How sweet (while warm airs lull us, blowing lowly)  
With half-dropped eyelids still,  
Beneath a heaven dark and holy,  
To watch the long bright river drawing slowly  
His waters from the purple hill—  
To hear the dewy echoes calling

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

From cave to cave through the thick-twinèd vine—  
To watch the emerald-colored water falling  
Through many a woven acanthus-wreath divine!  
Only to hear and see the far-off sparkling brine,  
Only to hear were sweet, stretched out beneath the pine.

The Lotos blooms below the barren peak:  
The Lotos blows by every winding creek:  
All day the wind breathes low with mellower tone:  
Through every hollow cave and alley lone  
Round and round the spicy downs the yellow Lotos-dust  
is blown.  
We have had enough of action, and of motion we,  
Rolled to starboard, rolled to larboard, when the surge  
was seething free,  
Where the wallowing monster spouted his foam-foun-  
tains in the sea.  
Let us swear an oath, and keep it with an equal mind,  
In the hollow Lotos-land to live and lie reclined  
On the hills like Gods together, careless of mankind.  
For they lie beside their nectar, and the bolts are hurled  
Far below them in the valleys, and the clouds are lightly  
curled  
Round their golden houses, girdled with the gleaming  
world:  
Where they smile in secret, looking over wasted lands,  
Blight and famine, plague and earthquake, roaring deeps  
and fiery sands,  
Clanging fights, and flaming towns, and sinking ships,  
and praying hands.  
But they smile, they find a music centred in a doleful  
song  
Steaming up, a lamentation and an ancient tale of  
wrong,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Like a tale of little meaning though the words are strong;  
Chanted from an ill-used race of men that cleave the soil,  
Sow the seed, and reap the harvest with enduring toil,  
Storing yearly little dues of wheat, and wine and oil;  
Till they perish and they suffer—some, 'tis whispered—  
down in Hell  
Suffer endless anguish, others in Elysian valleys dwell,  
Resting weary limbs at last on beds of asphodel.  
Surely, surely, slumber is more sweet than toil, the shore  
Than labor in the deep mid-ocean, wind and wave and  
oar:  
O rest ye, brother mariners, we will not wander more.

## *Ulysses*

**I**T little profits that an idle king  
By this still hearth, among these barren crags,  
Matched with an aged wife, I mete and dole  
Unequal laws unto a savage race,  
That hoard, and sleep, and feed, and know not me.  
I cannot rest from travel: I will drink  
Life to the lees. All times I have enjoyed  
Greatly, have suffered greatly, both with those  
That loved me, and alone; on shore, and when  
Through scudding drifts the rainy Hyades  
Vexed the dim sea. I am become a name;  
For always roaming with a hungry heart:  
Much have I seen and known—cities of men  
And manners, climates, councils, governments,  
Myself not least, but honored of them all;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And drunk delight of battle with my peers,  
Far on the ringing plains of windy Troy.  
I am part of all that I have met;  
Yet all experience is an arch wherethrough  
Gleams that untravelled world, whose margin fades  
For ever and for ever when I move.  
How dull it is to pause, to make an end,  
To rust unburnished, not to shine in use!  
As though to breathe were life. Life piled on life  
Were all too little, and of one to me  
Little remains: but every hour is saved  
From that eternal silence, something more,  
A bringer of new things; and vile it were  
For some three suns to store and hoard myself,  
And this gray spirit yearning in desire  
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,  
Beyond the utmost bound of human thought.

This is my son, mine own Telemachus,  
To whom I leave the sceptre and the isle—  
Well-loved of me, discerning to fulfil  
This labor, by slow prudence to make mild  
A rugged people, and through soft degrees  
Subdue them to the useful and the good.  
Most blameless is he, centred in the sphere  
Of common duties, decent not to fail  
In offices of tenderness, and pay  
Meet adoration to my household gods,  
When I am gone. He works his work, I mine.

There lies the port; the vessel puffs her sail:  
There gloom the dark, broad seas. My mariners,  
Souls that have toiled, and wrought, and thought with  
me—

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

That ever with a frolic welcome took  
The thunder and the sunshine, and opposed  
Free hearts, free foreheads—you and I are old;  
Old age hath yet his honor and his toil;  
Death closes all: but something ere the end,  
Some work of noble note, may yet be done,  
Not unbecoming men that strove with gods.  
The lights begin to twinkle from the rocks:  
The long day wanes: the slow moon climbs: the deep  
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,  
'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.  
Push off, and sitting well in order smite  
The sounding furrows; for my purpose holds  
To sail beyond the sunset, and the baths  
Of all the western stars, until I die.  
It may be that the gulfs will wash us down:  
It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,  
And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.  
Though much is taken, much abides; and though  
We are not now that strength which in old days  
Moved earth and heaven; that which we are, we are;  
One equal temper of heroic hearts,  
Made weak by time and fate, but strong in will  
To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*From "In Memoriam"*

A. H. H. OBIT MDCCCXXXIII<sup>1</sup>

**S**TONG Son of God, immortal Love,  
Whom we, that have not seen thy face,  
By faith, and faith alone, embrace,  
Believing where we cannot prove:

Thine are these orbs of light and shade;  
Thou madest Life in man and brute;  
Thou madest Death; and lo, thy foot  
Is on the skull which thou hast made.

Thou wilt not leave us in the dust:  
Thou madest man, he knows not why,  
He thinks he was not made to die;  
And thou hast made him: thou art just.

Thou seemest human and divine,  
The highest, holiest manhood, thou.  
Our wills are ours, we know not how;  
Our wills are ours, to make them thine.

Our little systems have their day;  
They have their day and cease to be;  
They are but broken lights of thee,  
And thou, O Lord, art more than they.

We have but faith: we cannot know,  
For knowledge is of things we see;  
And yet we trust it comes from thee,  
A beam in darkness: let it grow.

<sup>1</sup> Arthur Henry Hallam, Tennyson's closest friend, and betrothed to Tennyson's sister Emily, died at Vienna, September 15, 1833.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Let knowledge grow from more to more,  
But more of reverence in us dwell;  
That mind and soul, according well,  
May make one music as before,

But vaster. We are fools and slight;  
We mock thee when we do not fear:  
But help thy foolish ones to bear;  
Help thy vain worlds to bear thy light.

Forgive what seemed my sin in me,  
What seemed my worth since I began;  
For merit lives from man to man,  
And not from man, O Lord, to thee.

Forgive my grief for one removed,  
Thy creature, whom I found so fair.  
I trust he lives in thee, and there  
I find him worthier to be loved.

Forgive these wild and wandering cries,  
Confusions of a wasted youth;  
Forgive them where they fail in truth,  
And in thy wisdom make me wise.

\* \* \* \*

**D**ARK house, by which once more I stand  
Here in the long unlovely street,  
Doors, where my heart was used to beat  
So quickly, waiting for a hand,

A hand that can be clasped no more—  
Behold me, for I cannot sleep,  
And like a guilty thing I creep  
At earliest morning to the door.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

He is not here; but far away  
The noise of life begins again,  
And ghastly through the drizzling rain  
On the bald street breaks the blank day.

Fair ship, that from the Italian shore  
Sailest the placid ocean-plains  
With my lost Arthur's loved remains,  
Spread thy full wings, and waft him o'er.

So draw him home to those that mourn  
In vain; a favorable speed  
Ruffle thy mirrored mast, and lead  
Through prosperous floods his holy urn.

All night no ruder air perplex  
Thy sliding keel, till Phosphor, bright  
As our pure love, through early light  
Shall glimmer on the dewy decks.

Sphere all your lights around, above;  
Sleep, gentle heavens, before the prow;  
Sleep, gentle winds, as he sleeps now,  
My friend, the brother of my love;

My Arthur, whom I shall not see  
Till all my widowed race be run;  
Dear as the mother to the son,  
More than my brothers are to me.

I envy not in any moods  
The captive void of noble rage,  
The linnet born within the cage,  
That never knew the summer woods;

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

I envy not the beast that takes  
His license in the field of time,  
Unfettered by the sense of crime,  
To whom a conscience never wakes;

Nor, what may count itself as blest,  
The heart that never plighted troth  
But stagnates in the weeds of sloth;  
Nor any want-begotten rest.

I hold it true, whate'er befall;  
I feel it, when I sorrow most;  
'Tis better to have loved and lost  
Than never to have loved at all.

O, yet we trust that somehow good  
Will be the final goal of ill,  
To pangs of nature, sins of will,  
Defects of doubt, and taints of blood;

That nothing walks with aimless feet;  
That not one life shall be destroyed,  
Or cast as rubbish to the void,  
When God hath made the pile complete;

That not a worm is cloven in vain;  
That not a moth with vain desire  
Is shrivelled in a fruitless fire,  
Or but subserves another's gain.

Behold, we know not anything;  
I can but trust that good shall fall  
At last—far off—at last, to all,  
And every winter change to spring.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

So runs my dream; but what am I?  
An infant crying in the night;  
An infant crying for the light,  
And with no language but a cry.

The wish, that of the living whole  
No life may fail beyond the grave,  
Derives it not from what we have  
The likest God within the soul?

Are God and Nature then at strife,  
That Nature lends such evil dreams?  
So careful of the type she seems,  
So careless of the single life,

That I, considering everywhere  
Her secret meaning in her deeds,  
And finding that of fifty seeds  
She often brings but one to bear,

I falter where I firmly trod,  
And falling with my weight of cares  
Upon the great world's altar-stairs  
That slope through darkness up to God,

I stretch lame hands of faith, and grope,  
And gather dust and chaff, and call  
To what I feel is Lord of all,  
And faintly trust the larger hope.

"So careful of the type?" but no.  
From scarpèd cliff and quarried stone  
She cries, "A thousand types are gone;  
I care for nothing, all shall go.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

"Thou makest thine appeal to me:  
I bring to life, I bring to death;  
The spirit does but mean the breath:  
I know no more." And he, shall he,

Man, her last work, who seemed so fair,  
Such splendid purpose in his eyes,  
Who rolled the psalm to wintry skies,  
Who built him fanes of fruitless prayer,

Who trusted God was love indeed  
And love Creation's final law—  
Though Nature, red in tooth and claw  
With ravine, shrieked against his creed—

Who loved, who suffered countless ills,  
Who battled for the True, the Just,  
Be blown about the desert dust,  
Or sealed within the iron hills?

No more? A monster then, a dream,  
A discord. Dragons of the prime,  
That tare each other in their slime,  
Were mellow music matched with him.

O life as futile, then, as frail!  
O for thy voice to soothe and bless!  
What hope of answer, or redress?  
Behind the veil, behind the veil.

This truth came borne with bier and pall,  
I felt it, when I sorrowed most,  
'Tis better to have loved and lost,  
Than never to have loved at all—

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

O true in word, and tried in deed,  
Demanding, so to bring relief  
To this which is our common grief,  
What kind of life is that I lead;

And whether trust in things above  
Be dimmed of sorrow, or sustained;  
And whether love for him have drained  
My capabilities of love;

Your words have virtue such as draws  
A faithful answer from the breast,  
Through light reproaches, half expressed,  
And loyal unto kindly laws.

My blood an even tenor kept,  
Till on mine ear this message falls,  
That in Vienna's fatal walls  
God's finger touched him, and he slept.

The great Intelligences fair  
That range above our mortal state,  
In circle round the blessed gate,  
Received and gave him welcome there;

And led him through the blissful climes,  
And showed him in the fountain fresh  
All knowledge that the sons of flesh  
Shall gather in the cycled times.

But I remained, whose hopes were dim,  
Whose life, whose thoughts were little worth,  
To wander on a darkened earth,  
Where all things round me breathed of him.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

O friendship, equal-poised control,  
O heart, with kindest motion warm,  
O sacred essence, other form,  
O solemn ghost, O crownèd soul!

Yet none could better know than I,  
How much of act at human hands  
The sense of human will demands  
By which we dare to live or die.

Whatever way my days decline,  
I felt and feel, though left alone,  
His being working in mine own,  
The footsteps of his life in mine;

A life that all the Muses decked  
With gifts of grace, that might express  
All-comprehensive tenderness,  
All-subtilizing intellect:

And so my passion hath not swerved  
To works of weakness, but I find  
An image comforting the mind,  
And in my grief a strength reserved.

Likewise the imaginative woe,  
That loved to handle spiritual strife,  
Diffused the shock through all my life,  
But in the present broke the blow.

My pulses therefore beat again  
For other friends that once I met;  
Nor can it suit me to forget  
The mighty hopes that make us men.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

I woo your love; I count it crime  
To mourn for any overmuch;  
I, the divided half of such  
A friendship as had mastered Time.

I will not shut me from my kind,  
And, lest I stiffen into stone,  
I will not eat my heart alone,  
Nor feed with sighs a passing wind:

What profit lies in barren faith,  
And vacant yearning, though with might  
To scale the heaven's highest height.  
Or dive below the wells of death?

What find I in the highest place,  
But mine own phantom chanting hymns?  
And on the depths of death there swims  
The reflex of a human face.

I'll rather take what fruit may be  
Of sorrow under human skies:  
'Tis held that sorrow makes us wise,  
Whatever wisdom sleep with thee.

The churl in spirit, up or down  
Along the scale of ranks, through all,  
To him who grasps a golden ball,  
By blood a king, at heart a clown—

The churl in spirit, howe'er he veil  
His want in forms for fashion's sake,  
Will let his coltish nature break  
At seasons through the gilded pale;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

For who can always act? but he,  
To whom a thousand memories call,  
Not being less but more than all  
The gentleness he seemed to be,

Best seemed the thing he was, and joined  
Each office of the social hour  
To noble manners, as the flower  
And native growth of noble mind;

Nor ever narrowness or spite,  
Or villain fancy fleeting by,  
Drew in the expression of an eye  
Where God and Nature met in light;

And thus he bore without abuse  
The grand old name of gentleman,  
Defamed by every charlatan,  
And soiled with all ignoble use.

Now fades the last long streak of snow,  
Now burgeons every maze of quick  
About the flowering squares, and thick  
By ashen roots the violets blow.

Now rings the woodland loud and long,  
The distance takes a lovelier hue,  
And drowned in yonder living blue  
The lark becomes a sightless song.

Now dance the lights on lawn and lea,  
The flocks are whiter down the vale,  
And milkier every milky sail  
On winding stream or distant sea.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Where now the seamew pipes, or dives  
In yonder greening gleam, and fly  
The happy birds, that change their sky  
To build and brood, that live their lives

From land to land; and in my breast  
Spring wakens too, and my regret  
Becomes an April violet,  
And buds and blossoms like the rest.

Contemplate all this work of Time,  
The giant laboring in his youth;  
Nor dream of human love and truth,  
As dying Nature's earth and lime;

But trust that those we call the dead  
Are breathers of an ampler day  
For ever nobler ends. They say,  
The solid earth whereon we tread

In tracts of fluent heat began,  
And grew to seeming-random forms,  
The seeming prey of cyclic storms,  
Till at the last arose the man;

Who threw and branched from clime to clime,  
The herald of a higher race,  
And of himself in higher place,  
If so he type this work of time

Within himself, from more to more;  
Or, crowned with attributes of woe  
Like glories, move his course, and show  
That life is not as idle ore,

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

But iron dug from central gloom,  
And heated hot with burning fears,  
And dipped in baths of hissing tears,  
And battered with the shocks of doom

To shape and use. Arise and fly  
The reeling Faun, the sensual feast;  
Move upward, working out the beast,  
And let the ape and tiger die.

There rolls the deep where grew the tree.  
O earth, what changes hast thou seen!  
There where the long street roars hath been  
The stillness of the central sea.

The hills are shadows, and they flow  
From form to form, and nothing stands;  
They melt like mist, the solid lands,  
Like clouds they shape themselves and go.

But in my spirit will I dwell,  
And dream my dream, and hold it true;  
For though my lips may breathe adieu,  
I cannot think the thing farewell.

That which we dare invoke to bless;  
Our dearest faith; our ghastliest doubt;  
He, they, One, All; within, without;  
The Power in darkness whom we guess—

I found Him not in world or sun,  
Or eagle's wing, or insect's eye,  
Nor through the questions men may try,  
The petty cobwebs we have spun.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

If e'er when faith had fallen asleep,  
I heard a voice, "believe no more,"  
And heard an ever-breaking shore  
That tumbled in the Godless deep,

A warmth within the breast would melt  
The freezing reason's colder part,  
And like a man in wrath the heart  
Stood up and answered, "I have felt."

No, like a child in doubt and fear;  
But that blind clamor made me wise;  
Then was I as a child that cries,  
But, crying, knows his father near;

And what I am beheld again  
What is, and no man understands;  
And out of darkness came the hands  
That reach through nature, molding men.

What ever I have said or sung,  
Some bitter notes my harp would give,  
Yea, though there often seemed to live  
A contradiction on the tongue,

Yet hope had never lost her youth,  
She did but look through dimmer eyes;  
Or Love but played with gracious lies,  
Because he felt so fixed in truth;

And if the song were full of care,  
He breathed the spirit of the song,  
And if the words were sweet and strong  
He set his royal signet there. . . .

# ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Love is and was my Lord and King,  
And in his presence I attend  
To hear the tidings of my friend,  
Which every hour his couriers bring.

Love is and was my King and Lord,  
And will be, though as yet I keep  
Within his court on earth, and sleep  
Encompassed by his faithful guard,

And hear at times a sentinel  
Who moves about from place to place,  
And whispers to the worlds of space,  
In the deep night, that all is well.

## *Albert the Good*

FROM DEDICATION TO "IDYLLS OF THE KING"

WE know him now: all narrow jealousies  
Are silent; and we see him as he moved,  
How modest, kindly, all-accomplished, wise,  
With what sublime repression of himself,  
And in what limits, and how tenderly;  
Not swaying to this faction or to that;  
Not making his high place the lawless perch  
Of winged ambitions, nor a vantage-ground  
For pleasure; but through all this tract of years  
Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,  
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,  
In that fierce light which beats upon a throne,  
And blackens every blot.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

*Morte D'Arthur*

SO all day long the noise of battle rolled  
Among the mountains by the winter sea;  
Until King Arthur's table, man by man,  
Had fallen in Lyonesse about their lord,  
King Arthur: then, because his wound was deep,  
The bold Sir Bedivere uplifted him,  
Sir Bedivere, the last of all his knights,  
And bore him to a chapel nigh the field,  
A broken chancel with a broken cross,  
That stood on a dark strait of barren land.  
On one side lay the Ocean, and on one  
Lay a great water, and the moon was full.

Then spake King Arthur to Sir Bedivere:  
"The sequel of to-day unsolders all  
The goodliest fellowship of famous knights  
Whereof this world holds record. Such a sleep  
They sleep—the men I loved. I think that we  
Shall never more, at any future time,  
Delight our souls with talk of knightly deeds,  
Walking about the gardens and the halls  
Of Camelot, as in the days that were.  
I perish by this people which I made—  
Though Merlin sware that I should come again  
To rule once more—but let what will be, be,  
I am so deeply smitten through the helm  
That without help I cannot last till morn.  
Thou therefore take my brand Excalibur,  
Which was my pride: for thou rememberest how  
In those old days, one summer noon, an arm  
Rose up from out the bosom of the lake,  
Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Holding the sword—and how I rowed across  
And took it, and have worn it, like a king;  
And, wheresoever I am sung or told  
In aftertime, this also shall be known:  
But now delay not: take Excalibur,  
And fling him far into the middle mere:  
Watch what thou seëst, and lightly bring me word."

To him replied the bold Sir Bedivere:  
"It is not meet, Sir King, to leave thee thus,  
Aidless, alone, and smitten through the helm.  
A little thing may harm a wounded man.  
Yet I thy hest will all perform at full,  
Watch what I see, and lightly bring thee word."

So saying, from the ruined shrine he stepped  
And in the moon athwart the place of tombs,  
Where lay the mighty bones of ancient men,  
Old knights, and over them the sea-wind sang  
Shrill, chill, with flakes of foam. He, stepping down  
By zigzag paths, and juts of pointed rock,  
Came on the shining levels of the lake.

There drew he forth the brand Excalibur,  
And o'er him, drawing it, the winter moon,  
Brightening the skirts of a long cloud, ran forth  
And sparkled keen with frost against the hilt;  
For all the haft twinkled with diamond sparks  
Myriads of topaz-lights, and jacinth work  
Of subtlest jewelry. He gazed so long  
That both his eyes were dazzled, as he stood,  
This way and that dividing the swift mind,  
In act to throw; but at the last it seemed  
Better to leave Excalibur concealed  
There in the many-knotted water-flags,  
That whistled stiff and dry about the marge.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

So strode he back slow to the wounded king.  
Then spake King Arthur to Sir Bedivere:  
"Hast thou performed my mission which I gave?  
What is it thou hast seen, or what hast heard?"

And answer made the bold Sir Bedivere:  
"I heard the ripple washing in the reeds,  
And the wild water lapping on the crag."

To whom replied King Arthur, faint and pale:  
"Thou hast betrayed thy nature and thy name,  
Not rendering true answer, as beseemed  
The fealty, nor like a noble knight;  
For surer sign had followed, either hand,  
Or voice, or else a motion of the mere.  
This is a shameful thing for men to lie.  
Yet now, I charge thee, quickly go again  
As thou art lief and dear, and do the thing  
I bade thee, watch, and lightly bring me word."

Then went Sir Bedivere the second time  
Across the ridge, and paced beside the mere,  
Counting the dewy pebbles, fixed in thought;  
But when he saw the wonder of the hilt,  
How curiously and strangely chased, he smote  
His palms together, and he cried aloud:

"And if indeed I cast the brand away,  
Surely a precious thing, one worthy note,  
Should thus be lost forever from the earth,  
Which might have pleased the eyes of many men.  
What good should follow this, if this were done?  
What harm, undone? deep harm to disobey,  
Seeing obedience is the bond of rule.  
Were it well to obey then, if a king demand  
An act unprofitable, against himself?

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

The King is sick, and knows not what he does.  
What record, or what relic of my lord  
Should be to aftertime, but empty breath  
And rumors of a doubt? but were this kept,  
Stored in some treasure-house of mighty kings,  
Some one might show it at a joust of arms,  
Saying, 'King Arthur's sword, Excalibur,  
Wrought by the lonely maiden of the Lake.  
Nine years she wrought it, sitting in the deeps  
Upon the hidden bases of the hills.'  
So might some old man speak in the aftertime  
To all the people, winning reverence.  
But now much honor and much fame were lost."

So spake he, clouded with his own conceit,  
And hid Excalibur the second time,  
And so strode back slow to the wounded king.

Then spoke King Arthur, breathing heavily:  
"What is it thou hast seen? or what hast heard?"

And answer made the bold Sir Bedivere:  
"I heard the water lapping on the crag,  
And the long ripple washing in the reeds."

To whom replied King Arthur, much in wrath:  
"Ah, miserable and unkind, untrue,  
Unknightly, traitor-hearted! Woe is me!  
Authority forgets a dying king,  
Laid widowed of the power in his eye  
That bowed the will. I see thee what thou art,  
For thou, the latest-left of all my knights.  
In whom should meet the offices of all,  
Thou wouldest betray me for the precious hilt;  
Either from lust of gold, or like a girl

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Valuing the giddy pleasure of the eyes.  
Yet, for a man may fail in duty twice,  
And the third time may prosper, get thee hence:  
But, if thou spare to fling Excalibur,  
I will arise and slay thee with my hands."

Then quickly rose Sir Bedivere, and ran,  
And, leaping down the ridges lightly, plunged  
Among the bulrush-beds, and clutched the sword,  
And strongly wheeled and threw it. The great brand  
Made lightnings in the splendor of the moon,  
And flashing round and round, and whirled in an arch,  
Shot like a streamer of the northern morn,  
Seen where the moving isles of winter shock  
By night, with noises of the northern sea.  
So flashed and fell the brand Excalibur:  
But ere he dipped the surface, rose an arm  
Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful,  
And caught him by the hilt, and brandished him  
Three times, and drew him under in the mere.  
And lightly went the other to the king.

Then spoke King Arthur, drawing thicker breath:  
"Now see I by thine eyes that this is done.  
Speak out; what is it thou hast heard, or seen?"

And answer made the bold Sir Bedivere:  
"Sir King, I closed mine eyelids, lest the gems  
Should blind my purpose, for I never saw,  
Nor shall see, here or elsewhere, till I die,  
Not though I live three lives of mortal men,  
So great a miracle as yonder hilt.  
Then with both hands I flung him, wheeling him;  
But when I looked again, behold an arm,  
Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful,

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

That caught him by the hilt, and brandished him  
Three times, and drew him under in the mere."

And answer made King Arthur, breathing hard:  
"My end draws nigh; 'tis time that I were gone.  
Make broad thy shoulders to receive my weight,  
And bear me to the margin; yet I fear  
My wound hath taken cold, and I shall die."

So saying, from the pavement he half rose,  
Slowly, with pain, reclining on his arm,  
And looking wistfully with wide blue eyes  
As in a picture. Him Sir Bedivere  
Remorsefully regarded through his tears,  
And would have spoken, but he found not words;  
Then took with care, and kneeling on one knee,  
O'er both his shoulders drew the languid hands,  
And rising bore him through the place of tombs.

But, as he walked, King Arthur panted hard,  
Like one that feels a nightmare on his bed  
When all the house is mute. So sighed the king,  
Muttering and murmuring at his ear, "Quick, quick!  
I fear it is too late, and I shall die."  
But the other swiftly strode from ridge to ridge,  
Clothed with his breath, and looking, as he walked,  
Larger than human on the frozen hills.  
He heard the deep behind him, and a cry  
Before. His own thought drove him, like a goad.  
Dry clashed his harness in the icy caves  
And barren chasms, and all to left and right  
The bare black cliff clanged round him, as he based  
His feet on juts of slippery crag that rang  
Sharp-smitten with the dint of armed heels—

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And on a sudden, lo! the level lake,  
And the long glories of the winter moon.

Then saw they how there hove a dusky barge,  
Dark as a funeral scarf from stem to stern,  
Beneath them; and descending they were ware  
That all the decks were dense with stately forms  
Black-stoled, black-hooded, like a dream—by these  
Three Queens with crowns of gold—and from them rose  
A cry that shivered to the tingling stars,  
And, as it were one voice, an agony  
Of lamentation, like a wind that shrills  
All night in a waste land, where no one comes,  
Or hath come, since the making of the world.

Then murmured Arthur, "Place me in the barge,"  
And to the barge they came. There those three Queens  
Put forth their hands, and took the king, and wept.  
But she that rose the tallest of them all  
And fairest, laid his head upon her lap,  
And loosed the shattered casque, and chafed his hands,  
And called him by his name, complaining loud,  
And dropping bitter tears against his brow  
Striped with dark blood: for all his face was white  
And colorless, and like the withered moon  
Smote by the fresh beam of the springing East;  
And all his greaves and cuisses dashed with drops  
Of onset; and the light and lustrous curls—  
That made his forehead like a rising sun  
High from the daïs-throne—were parched with dust;  
Or, clotted into points and hanging loose,  
Mixed with the knightly growth that fringed his lips.  
So liked a shattered column lay the king;  
Not like that Arthur who, with lance in rest,  
From spur to plume a star of tournament,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Shot through the lists at Camelot, and charged  
Before the eyes of ladies and of kings.

Then loudly cried the bold Sir Bedivere:  
"Ah! my Lord Arthur, whither shall I go?  
Where shall I hide my forehead and my eyes?  
For now I see the true old times are dead,  
When every morning brought a noble chance,  
And every chance brought out a noble knight.  
Such times have been not since the light that led  
The holy Elders with the gift of myrrh.  
But now the whole ROUND TABLE is dissolved  
Which was an image of the mighty world;  
And I, the last, go forth companionless,  
And the days darken round me, and the years,  
Among new men, strange faces, other minds."

And slowly answered Arthur from the barge:  
"The old order changeth, yielding place to new,  
And God fulfils himself in many ways,  
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.  
Comfort thyself: what comfort is in me?  
I have lived my life, and that which I have done  
May He within himself make pure! but thou,  
If thou shouldst never see my face again,  
Pray for my soul. More things are wrought by prayer  
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice  
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.  
For what are men better than sheep or goats  
That nourish a blind life within the brain,  
If, knowing God, they lift not hands of prayer  
Both for themselves and those who call them friend?  
For so the whole round earth is every way  
Bound by gold chains about the feet of God.  
But now farewell. I am going a long way

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

With these thou seëst—if indeed I go—  
(For all my mind is clouded with a doubt)  
To the island-valley of Avilion;  
Where falls not hail, or rain, or any snow,  
Nor ever wind blows loudly, but it lies  
Deep-meadowed, happy, fair with orchard-lawns  
And bowery hollows crowned with summer sea,  
Where I will heal me of my grievous wound."

So said he, and the barge with oar and sail  
Moved from the brink, like some full-breasted swan  
That, fluting a wild carol ere her death,  
Ruffles her pure cold plume, and takes the flood  
With swarthy webs. Long stood Sir Bedivere  
Revolving many memories, till the hull  
Looked one black dot against the verge of dawn,  
And on the mere the wailing died away.

### *Opening of the "Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington"*

*This ode never seemed to me to rise in idea to the lofty levels; so I give only the opening stanzas, merely to show the noble music of the lines.*

#### I

BURY the Great Duke  
With an empire's lamentation;  
Let us bury the Great Duke

To the noise of the mourning of a mighty nation;  
Mourning when their leaders fall,  
Warriors carry the warrior's pall,  
And sorrow darkens hamlet and hall.

# ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

## II

Where shall we lay the man whom we deplore?  
Here, in streaming London's central roar.  
Let the sound of those he wrought for,  
And the feet of those he fought for,  
Echo round his bones for evermore.

### *Sir Galahad*

*Sir Galahad is the most upright of all the Knights of the Round Table. Tennyson intends that the strong lines of the poem should also proclaim the rune of destiny:*

*"My strength is as the strength of ten  
Because my heart is pure."*

**M**Y good blade carves the casques of men,  
My tough lance thrusteth sure:  
My strength is as the strength of ten,  
Because my heart is pure.  
The shattering trumpet shrilleth high,  
The hard brands shiver on the steel,  
The splintered spear-shafts crack and fly,  
The horse and rider reel:  
They reel, they roll in clang ing lists,  
And when the tide of combat stands,  
Perfume and flowers fall in showers,  
That lightly rain from ladies' hands.

How sweet are looks that ladies bend  
On whom their favors fall!  
For them I battle till the end,  
To save from shame and thrall;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

But all my heart is drawn above,  
My knees are bowed in crypt and shrine:  
I never felt the kiss of love,  
Nor maiden's hand in mine.  
More bounteous aspects on me beam,  
Me mightier transports move and thrill;  
So keep I fair through faith and prayer  
A virgin heart in work and will.

When down the stormy crescent goes,  
A light before me swims;  
Between dark stems the forest glows,  
I hear a noise of hymns:  
Then by some secret shrine I ride:  
I hear a voice, but none are there;  
The stalls are void, the doors are wide,  
The tapers burning fair.  
Fair gleams the snowy altar-cloth,  
The silver vessels sparkle clean,  
The shrill bell rings, the censer swings,  
And solemn chaunts resound between.

Sometimes on lonely mountain-meres  
I find a magic bark;  
I leap on board, no helmsman steers,  
I float till all is dark.  
A gentle sound, an awful light!  
Three angels bear the holy Grail:  
With folded feet, in stoles of white,  
On sleeping wings they sail.  
Ah, blessed vision! blood of God!  
My spirit beats her mortal bars,  
As down dark tides the glory slides,  
And star-like mingles with the stars.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

When on my goodly charger borne  
Through dreaming towns I go,  
The cock crows ere the Christmas morn,  
    The streets are dumb with snow.  
The tempest crackles on the leads,  
    And, ringing, springs from brand and mail;  
But o'er the dark a glory spreads,  
    And gilds the driving hail.  
I leave the plain, I climb the height;  
    No branchy thicket shelter yields;  
But blessed forms in whistling storms  
    Fly o'er waste fens and windy fields.

A maiden knight—to me is given  
    Such hope, I know not fear:  
I yearn to breathe the airs of heaven  
    That often meet me here.  
I muse on joy that will not cease,  
    Pure spaces clothed in living beams,  
Pure lilies of eternal peace,  
    Whose odors haunt my dreams;  
And, stricken by an angel's hand,  
    This mortal armor that I wear,  
This weight and size, this heart and eyes,  
    Are touched, are turned to finest air.

The clouds are broken in the sky,  
    And through the mountain-walls  
A rolling organ-harmony  
    Swells up, and shakes and falls.  
Then move the trees, the copses nod,  
    Wings flutter, voices hover clear:

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

"O just and faithful knight of God!  
Ride on! the prize is near."  
So pass I hostel, hall and grange;  
By bridge and ford, by park and pale,  
All-armed I ride, whate'er betide,  
Until I find the holy Grail.

### *Locksley Hall*

COMRADES, leave me here a little, while as yet  
'tis early morn:  
Leave me here, and when you want me, sound upon the  
bugle-horn.

'Tis the place, and all around it, as of old, the curlews  
call,  
Dreary gleams about the moorland flying over Locksley  
Hall;

Locksley Hall, that in the distance overlooks the sandy  
tracts,  
And the hollow ocean-ridges roaring into cataracts.

Many a night from yonder ivied casement, ere I went  
to rest,  
Did I look on great Orion sloping slowly to the West.

Many a night I saw the Pleiads, rising through the  
mellow shade,  
Glitter like a swarm of fire-flies tangled in a silver  
braid.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Here about the beach I wandered, nourishing a youth  
        sublime  
With the fairy tales of science, and the long result of  
        time;

When the centuries behind me like a fruitful land  
        reposed;  
When I clung to all the present for the promise that  
        it closed;

When I dipped into the future far as human eye could  
        see,  
Saw the Vision of the world and all the wonder that  
        would be.

In the Spring a fuller crimson comes upon the robin's  
        breast;  
In the Spring the wanton lapwing gets himself another  
        crest;

In the Spring a livelier iris changes on the burnished  
        dove;  
In the Spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to  
        thoughts of love.

Then her cheek was pale and thinner than should be  
        for one so young,  
And her eyes on all my motions with a mute observance  
        hung.

And I said, "My cousin Amy, speak, and speak the  
        truth to me,  
Trust me, cousin, all the current of my being sets to  
        thee."

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

On her pallid cheek and forehead came a color and  
a light,  
As I have seen the rosy red flushing in the northern  
night.

And she turned—her bosom shaken with a sudden  
storm of sighs—  
All the spirit deeply dawning in the dark of hazel eyes—

Saying, “I have hid my feelings, fearing they should  
do me wrong”;  
Saying, “Dost thou love me, cousin?” weeping, “I have  
loved thee long.”

Love took up the glass of Time, and turned it in his  
glowing hands;  
Every moment, lightly shaken, ran itself in golden  
sands.

Love took up the harp of Life, and smote on all the  
chords with might;  
Smote the chord of Self, that, trembling, past in music  
out of sight.

Many a morning on the moorland did we hear the  
copses ring,  
And her whisper thronged my pulses with the fulness  
of the Spring.

Many an evening by the waters did we watch the stately  
ships,  
And our spirits rushed together at the touching of  
the lips.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

O my cousin, shallow-hearted! O my Amy, mine no more!

O the dreary, dreary moorland! O the barren, barren shore!

Falser than all fancy fathoms, falser than all songs have sung,

Puppet to a father's threat, and servile to a shrewish tongue.

Is it well to wish thee happy? having known me—to decline

On a range of lower feelings and a narrower heart than mine!

Yet it shall be: thou shalt lower to his level day by day,

What is fine within thee growing coarse to sympathize with clay.

As the husband is, the wife is: thou art mated with a clown,

And the grossness of his nature will have weight to drag thee down.

He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent its novel force,

Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his horse.

What is this? his eyes are heavy: think not they are glazed with wine.

Go to him: it is thy duty: kiss him: take his hand in thine.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

It may be my lord is weary, that his brain is overwrought;

Soothe him with thy finer fancies, touch him with thy lighter thought.

He will answer to the purpose, easy things to understand—

Better thou wert dead before me, though I slew thee with my hand!

Better thou and I were lying, hidden from the heart's disgrace,

Rolled in one another's arms, and silent in a last embrace.

Cursèd be the social wants that sin against the strength of youth!

Cursèd be the social lies that warp us from the living truth!

Cursèd be the sickly forms that err from honest Nature's rule!

Cursèd be the gold that gilds the straitened forehead of the fool!

Well—'tis well that I should bluster!—Hadst thou less unworthy proved—

Would to God—or I had loved thee more than ever wife was loved.

Am I mad, that I should cherish that which bears but bitter fruit?

I will pluck it from my bosom, though my heart be at the root.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Never, though my mortal summers to such length of  
years should come  
As the many-wintered crow that leads the clang ing  
rookery home.

Where is comfort? in division of the records of the  
mind?

Can I part her from myself, and love her, as I knew  
her, kind?

I remember one that perished; sweetly did she speak  
and move;

Such a one do I remember, whom to look at was to  
love.

Can I think of her as dead, and love her for the love  
she bore?

No—she never loved me truly: love is love for ever-  
more.

Comfort? comfort scorned of devils; this is truth the  
poet sings,

That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering hap-  
pier things.

Drug thy memories, lest thou learn it, lest thy heart  
be put to proof,  
In the dead unhappy night, and when the rain is on  
the roof.

Like a dog, he hunts in dreams, and thou art staring  
at the wall,

Where the dying night-lamp flickers, and the shadows  
rise and fall.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Then a hand shall pass before thee, pointing to his  
drunken sleep,  
To thy widowed marriage-pillows, to the tears that  
thou wilt weep.

Thou shalt hear the "Never, never," whispered by  
the phantom years,  
And a song from out the distance in the ringing of thine  
ears;

An eye shall vex thee, looking ancient kindness on thy  
pain.  
Turn thee, turn thee on thy pillow; get thee to thy  
rest again.

Nay, but Nature brings thee solace; for a tender voice  
will cry.  
'Tis a purer life than thine, a lip to drain thy trouble  
dry.

Baby lips will laugh me down; my latest rival brings  
thee rest.  
Baby fingers, waxen touches, press me from the mother's  
breast.

Oh, the child too clothes the father with a dearness not  
his due.  
Half is thine and half is his; it will be worthy of the  
two.

Oh, I see thee old and formal, fitted to thy petty part,  
With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a  
daughter's heart.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

"They were dangerous guides the feelings—she herself  
was not exempt—  
Truly, she herself had suffered!"—Perish in thy self-  
contempt!

Overlive it—lower yet—be happy! wherefore should  
I care?

I myself must mix with action, lest I wither by despair.

What is that which I should turn to, lighting upon  
days like these?

Every door is barred with gold, and opens but to golden  
keys.

Every gate is thronged with suitors, all the markets  
overflow.

I have but an angry fancy: what is that which I  
should do?

I had been content to perish, falling on the foeman's  
ground,

When the ranks are rolled in vapor, and the winds are  
laid with sound.

But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that Honor  
feels,

And the nations do but murmur, snarling at each  
other's heels.

Can I but relive in sadness? I will turn that earlier  
page.

Hide me from my deep emotion, O thou wondrous  
Mother-Age!

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Make me feel the wild pulsation that I felt before  
the strife,  
When I heard my days before me, and the tumult of  
my life;

Yearning for the large excitement that the coming years  
would yield,  
Eager-hearted as a boy when first he leaves his father's  
field,

And at night along the dusky highway near and nearer  
drawn,  
Sees in heaven the light of London flaring like a dreary  
dawn;

And his spirit leaps within him to be gone before him  
then,  
Underneath the light he looks at, in among the throngs  
of men;

Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping  
something new;  
That which they have done but earnest of the things  
that they shall do.

For I dipped into the future, far as human eye could  
see,  
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that  
would be;

Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies of magic  
sails,  
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down with costly  
bales;

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rained a  
ghastly dew  
From the nations' airy navies grappling in the central  
blue;

Far along the world-wide whisper of the southwind  
rushing warm,  
With the standards of the peoples plunging through the  
thunder-storm;

Till the war-drum throbbed no longer, and the battle-  
flags were furled  
In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world.

There the common sense of most shall hold a fretful  
realm in awe,  
And the kindly earth shall slumber, lapped in universal  
law.

So I triumphed ere my passion sweeping through me left  
me dry,  
Left me with the palsied heart, and left me with the  
jaundiced eye;

Eye, to which all order festers, all things here are out  
of joint:  
Science moves, but slowly, slowly, creeping on from  
point to point;

Slowly comes a hungry people, as a lion, creeping  
nigher,  
Glares at one that nods and winks behind a slowly-  
dying fire.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose  
    runs,  
And the thoughts of men are widened with the process  
    of the suns.

What is that to him that reaps not harvest of his  
    youthful joys,  
Though the deep heart of existence beat for ever like  
    a boy's?

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers, and I linger  
    on the shore,  
And the individual withers, and the world is more  
    and more.

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers, and he bears a  
    laden breast,  
Full of sad experience, moving toward the stillness of  
    his rest.

Hark, my merry comrades call me, sounding on the  
    bugle-horn,  
They to whom my foolish passion were a target for  
    their scorn:

Shall it not be scorn to me to harp on such a moldered  
    string?  
I am shamed through all my nature to have loved so  
    slight a thing.

Weakness to be wroth with weakness! woman's pleas-  
    ure, woman's pain—  
Nature made them blinder motions bounded in a shal-  
    lower brain:

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions, matched  
with mine,  
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto  
wine—

Here at least, where nature sickens, nothing. Ah, for  
some retreat  
Deep in yonder shining Orient, where my life began  
to beat,

Where in wild Mahratta-battle fell my father evil-  
starred:  
I was left, a trampled orphan, and a selfish uncle's  
ward.

Or to burst all links of habit—there to wander far  
away,  
On from island unto island at the gateways of the  
day.

Larger constellations burning, mellow moons and happy  
skies,  
Breadths of tropic shade and palms in cluster, knots  
of Paradise.

Never comes the trader, never floats an European  
flag,  
Slides the bird o'er lustrous woodland, swings the  
trailer from the crag;

Droops the heavy-blossomed bower, hangs the heavy-  
fruited tree—  
Summer isles of Eden lying in dark-purpled spheres  
of sea.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

There methinks would be enjoyment more than in  
this march of mind,  
In the steamship, in the railway, in the thoughts that  
shake mankind.

There the passions cramped no longer shall have scope  
and breathing space;  
I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my  
dusky race.

Iron-jointed, supple-sinewed, they shall dive, and they  
shall run,  
Catch the wild goat by the hair, and hurl their lances  
in the sun;

Whistle back the parrot's call, and leap the rainbows  
of the brooks,  
Not with blinded eyesight poring over miserable  
books—

Fool, again the dream, the fancy! but I *know* my words  
are wild,  
But I count the gray barbarian lower than the Chris-  
tian child.

I, to herd with narrow foreheads, vacant of our glorious  
gains,  
Like a beast with lower pleasures, like a beast with  
lower pains!

Mated with a squalid savage—what to me were sun  
or clime?  
I the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of  
time—

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

I that rather held it better men should perish one  
by one,  
Than that earth should stand at gaze like Joshua's  
moon in Ajalon!

Not in vain the distance beacons. Forward, forward  
let us range,  
Let the great world spin for ever down the ringing  
grooves of change.

Through the shadow of the globe we sweep into the  
younger day:  
Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.

Mother-Age—for mine I knew not—help me as when  
life begun:  
Rift the hills, and roll the waters, flash the lightnings,  
weigh the Sun.

O, I see the crescent promise of my spirit hath not  
set.  
Ancient founts of inspiration well through all my fancy  
yet.

Howsoever these things be, a long farewell to Locksley  
Hall!  
Now for me the woods may wither, now for me the  
roof-tree fall.

Comes a vapor from the margin, blackening over heath  
and holt,  
Cramming all the blast before it, in its breast a thunder-  
bolt.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Let it fall on Locksley Hall, with rain or hail, or fire  
or snow;  
For the mighty wind arises, roaring seaward, and  
I go.

### *Rizpah*

17—

**W**AILING, wailing, wailing, the wind over land  
and sea—  
And Willy's voice in the wind, "O mother, come out  
to me!"  
Why should he call me to-night, when he knows that  
I cannot go?  
For the downs are as bright as day, and the full moon  
stares at the snow.

We should be seen, my dear; they would spy us out  
of the town.  
The loud black nights for us, and the storm rushing  
over the down,  
When I cannot see my own hand, but am led by the  
creak of the chain,  
And grovel and grope for my son till I find myself  
drenched with the rain.

Anything fallen again? nay—what was there left to  
fall?  
I have taken them home, I have numbered the bones,  
I have hidden them all.  
What am I saying? and what are *you*? do you come  
as a spy?  
Falls? what falls? who knows? As the tree falls so  
must it lie.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Who let her in? how long has she been? you—what  
have you heard?

Why did you sit so quiet? you never have spoken a  
word.

Oh—to pray with me—yes—a lady—none of their  
spies—

But the night has crept into my heart, and begun to  
darken my eyes.

Ah—you, that have lived so soft, what should *you*  
know of the night,

The blast and the burning shame and the bitter frost  
and the fright?

I have done it, while you were asleep—you were only  
made for the day.

I have gathered my baby together—and now you may  
go your way.

Nay—for it's kind of you, Madam, to sit by an old  
dying wife.

But say nothing hard of my boy, I have only an hour  
of life.

I kissed my boy in the prison, before he went out  
to die.

"They dared me to do it," he said, and he never has  
told me a lie.

I whipped him for robbing an orchard once when he was  
but a child—

"The farmer dared me to do it," he said; he was always  
so wild—

And idle—and couldn't be idle—my Willy—he never  
could rest.

The King should have made him a soldier, he would  
have been one of his best.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

But he lived with a lot of wild mates, and they never  
would let him be good;  
They swore that he dare not rob the mail, and he  
swore that he would;  
And he took no life, but he took one purse, and  
when all was done  
He flung it among his fellows—"I'll none of it," said  
my son.

I came into court to the Judge and the lawyers. I told  
them my tale,  
God's own truth—but they killed him, they killed him  
for robbing the mail.  
They hanged him in chains for a show—we had always  
borne a good name—  
To be hanged for a thief—and then put away—isn't  
that enough shame?  
Dust to dust—low down—let us hide! but they set  
him so high  
That all the ships of the world could stare at him,  
passing by.  
God'll pardon the hell-black raven and horrible fowls  
of the air,  
But not the black heart of the lawyer who killed him  
and hanged him there.

And the jailer forced me away. I had bid him my  
last good bye;  
They had fastened the door of his cell. "O mother!"  
I heard him cry.  
I couldn't get back though I tried, he had something  
further to say,  
And now I never shall know it. The jailer forced me  
away.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Then since I couldn't but hear that cry of my boy that  
was dead,  
They seized me and shut me up: they fastened me  
down on my bed.  
"Mother, O mother!"—he called in the dark to me  
year after year—  
They beat me for that, they beat me—you know that  
I couldn't but hear;  
And then at the last they found I had grown so stupid  
and still  
They let me abroad again—but the creatures had  
worked their will.

Flesh of my flesh was gone, but bone of my bone was  
left—  
I stole them all from the lawyers—and you will you  
call it a theft?—  
My baby, the bones that had sucked me, the bones that  
had laughed and had cried—  
Theirs? Oh, no! they are mine—not theirs—they had  
moved in my side.

Do you think I was scared by the bones? I kissed 'em,  
I buried 'em all—  
I can't dig deep, I am old—in the night by the church-  
yard wall.  
My Willy'll rise up whole when the trumpet of judg-  
ment'll sound;  
But I charge you never to say that I laid him in holy  
ground.

'They would scratch him up—they would hang him  
again on the cursed tree.

Sin? Oh yes, we are sinners, I know—let all that be,

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And read me a Bible verse of the Lord's good-will  
toward men—

"Full of compassion and mercy, the Lord"—let me  
hear it again;

"Full of compassion and mercy—long-suffering." Yes,  
Oh yes!

For the lawyer is born but to murder—the Saviour lives  
but to bless.

*He'll never put on the black cap except for the worst  
of the worst,*

And the first may be last—I have heard it in church  
—and the last may be first.

Suffering—Oh, long-suffering—yes, as the Lord must  
know,

Year after year in the mist and the wind and the  
shower and the snow.

Heard, have you? what? they have told you he never  
repented his sin.

How do they know it? are *they* his mother? are *you*  
of his kin?

Heard! have you ever heard, when the storm on the  
downs began,

The wind that 'll wail like a child and the sea that 'll  
moan like a man?

Election, Election, and Reprobation—it's all very well.  
But I go to-night to my boy, and I shall not find him  
in Hell.

For I cared so much for my boy that the Lord has  
looked into my care,

And He means me I'm sure to be happy with Willy, I  
know not where.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And if *he* be lost—but to save *my soul*, that is all *your desire*—  
Do you think that I care for *my soul* if my boy be gone  
to the fire?  
I have been with God in the dark—go, go, you may  
leave me alone—  
You never have borne a child—you are just as hard  
as a stone.

Madam, I beg your pardon! I think that you mean  
to be kind,  
But I cannot hear what you say for my Willy's voice is  
in the wind—  
The snow and the sky so bright—he used but to call  
in the dark,  
And he calls to me now from the church and not from  
the gibbet—for hark!  
Nay—you can hear it yourself—it is coming—shaking  
the walls—  
Willy—the moon's in a cloud—Good night, I am  
going. He calls.

### *Woman and Man*

FROM "THE PRINCESS"

**T**HE woman's cause is man's: they rise or sink  
Together, dwarfed or godlike, bond or free.

\* \* \* \* \*

For woman is not undeveloped man  
But diverse: could we make her as the man,  
Sweet Love were slain: his dearest bond is this,  
Not like to like, but like in difference.  
Yet in the long years liker must they grow;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

The man be more of woman, she of man;  
He gain in sweetness and in moral height,  
Nor lose the wrestling thews that throw the world;  
She mental breadth, nor fail in childward care,  
Nor lose the childlike in the larger mind;  
Till at the last she set herself to man,  
Like perfect music into noble words.

### *Vastness*

MANY a hearth upon our dark globe sighs after  
many a vanished face,  
Many a planet by many a sun may roll with the dust  
of a vanished race.

Raving politics, never at rest—as this poor earth's pale  
history runs—  
What is it all but a trouble of ants in the gleam of a  
million million of suns?

Lies upon this side, lies upon that side, truthless vio-  
lence mourned by the wise,  
Thousands of voices drowning his own in a popular  
torrent of lies upon lies;

Stately purposes, valor in battle, glorious annals of  
army and fleet,  
Death for the right cause, death for the wrong cause,  
trumpets of victory, groans of defeat;

Innocence seethed in her mother's milk, and Charity  
setting the martyr aflame;  
Thraldom who walks with the banner of Freedom, and  
reck not to ruin a realm in her name.

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

Faith at her zenith, or all but lost in the gloom of  
doubts that darken the schools;  
Craft with a bunch of all-heal in her hand, followed  
up by her vassal legion of fools;

Trade flying over a thousand seas with her spice and  
her vintage, her silk and her corn;  
Desolate offing, sailorless harbors, famishing populace,  
wharves forlorn;

Star of the morning, Hope in the sunrise; gloom of  
the evening, Life at a close;  
Pleasure who flaunts on her wide downway with her  
flying robe and her poisoned rose;

Pain that has crawled from the corpse of Pleasure, a  
worm which writhes all day, and at night  
Stirs up again in the heart of the sleeper, and stings him  
back to the curse of the light;

Wealth with his wines and his wedded harlots; honest  
Poverty, bare to the bone;  
Opulent Avarice, lean as Poverty; Flattery gilding the  
rift in a throne;

Fame blowing out from her golden trumpet a jubilant  
challenge to Time and to Fate;  
Slander, her shadow, sowing the nettle on all the  
laurelled graves of the great;

Love for the maiden, crowned with marriage, no regrets  
for aught that has been,  
Household happiness, gracious children, debtless compe-  
tence, golden mean;

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

National hatreds of whole generations, and pigmy spites  
of the village spire;  
Vows that will last to the last death-ruckle, and vows  
that are snapt in a moment of fire;

He that has lived for the lust of the minute, and died  
in the doing it, flesh without mind;  
He that has nailed all flesh to the Cross, till Self died  
out in the love of his kind;

Spring and Summer and Autumn and Winter, and all  
these old revolutions of earth;  
All new-old revolutions of Empire—change of the tide  
—what is all of it worth?

What the philosophies, all the sciences, poesy, varying  
voices of prayer,  
All that is noblest, all that is basest, all that is filthy  
with all that is fair?

What is it all, if we all of us end but in being our own  
corpse-coffins at last?  
Swallowed in Vastness, lost in Silence, drowned in the  
depths of a meaningless Past?

What but a murmur of gnats in the gloom, or a mo-  
ment's anger of bees in their hive?—

\*     \*     \*     \*     \*

Peace, let it be! for I loved him, and love him for ever:  
the dead are not dead but alive.

*The Higher Pantheism*

THE sun, the moon, the stars, the seas, the hills and  
the plains—

Are not these, O Soul, the Vision of Him who reigns?

Is not the Vision He, though He be not that which He  
seems?

Dreams are true while they last, and do we not live in  
dreams?

Earth, these solid stars, this weight of body and limb,  
Are they not sign and symbol of thy division from Him?

Dark is the world to thee; thyself art the reason why,  
For is He not all but thou, that hast power to feel  
“I am I”?

Glory about thee, without thee; and thou fulfillest thy  
doom,  
Making Him broken gleams and a stifled splendor and  
gloom.

Speak to Him, thou, for He hears, and Spirit with  
Spirit can meet—

Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than hands and  
feet.

God is law, say the wise; O soul, and let us rejoice,  
For if He thunder by law the thunder is yet His voice.

Law is God, say some; no God at all, says the fool,  
For all we have power to see is a straight staff bent in  
a pool.

## ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

And the ear of man cannot hear, and the eye of man can-not see;  
But if we could see and hear, this Vision—were it not He?

### *The Silent Voices*

**W**HEN the dumb Hour, clothed in black,  
Brings the Dreams about my bed,  
Call me not so often back,  
Silent Voices of the dead,  
Toward the lowland ways behind me,  
And the sunlight that is gone!  
Call me rather, silent voices,  
Forward to the starry track  
Glimmering up the heights beyond me  
On, and always on!

### *Crossing the Bar*

Recounting the fact that this valedictory poem was written in Tennyson's eighty-first year, his son and biographer states: "I said, 'That is the crown of your life's work'; he [Tennyson] answered, 'It came in a moment.' He explained the 'Pilot' as 'That Divine and Unseen Who is always guiding us.' A few days before his death he said to me: 'Mind you put "Crossing the Bar" at the end of all editions of my poems.'"

This death-song stands in vivid contrast with "Prospero", the more militant death-song of Browning. Tennyson's is soft and serene in tone, speaking the pacific spirit of the man; while Browning's is tempestuous in tone, speaking the battling spirit of the man who is "ever a fighter."

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

SUNSET and evening star,  
And one clear call for me!  
And may there be no moaning of the bar,  
When I put out to sea,

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,  
Too full for sound and foam,  
When that which drew from out the boundless deep  
Turns again home.

Twilight and evening bell,  
And after that the dark!  
And may there be no sadness of farewell,  
When I embark;

For though from out our bourne of Time and Place  
The flood may bear me far,  
I hope to see my Pilot face to face  
When I have crossed the bar.

ANONYMOUS  
ENGLAND, 19TH CENTURY

*To a Skeleton*

*The manuscript of this poem, which appeared during the first quarter of the nineteenth century, was said to have been found in the Museum of the Royal College of Surgeons, in London, near a perfect human skeleton, and to have been sent by the curator to the "Morning Chronicle" for publication. It excited so much attention that every effort was made to discover the author, and a responsible party went so far as to offer a reward of fifty guineas for information that would discover its origin. The author preserved his "incognito", and I believe that he has never been discovered.*

BEHOLD this ruin! 'Twas a skull  
Once of ethereal spirit full.  
This narrow cell was Life's retreat:  
This space was Thought's mysterious seat.  
What beauteous visions filled this spot!  
What dreams of pleasure long forgot!  
Nor hope, nor joy, nor love, nor fear  
Have left one trace of record here.

Beneath this moldering canopy  
Once shone the bright and busy eye;  
But start not at the dismal void.  
If social love that eye employed,  
If with no lawless fire it gleamed,

## ANONYMOUS

But through the dews of kindness beamed,  
That eye shall be forever bright  
When stars and sun are sunk in night.

Within this hollow cavern hung  
The ready, swift and tuneful tongue.  
If Falsehood's honey it disdained,  
And when it could not praise was chained;  
If bold in Virtue's cause it spoke,  
Yet gentle concord never broke,  
This silent tongue shall plead for thee  
When Time unveils Eternity!

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE  
ENGLAND, 1810-1888

EDUCATED at Eton and Oxford, he held the post of receiver-general and next of commissioner of customs, and in 1867 was elected to the chair of poetry in Oxford University, which he filled for a decade. This selection is taken from Doyle's most representative volume, *The Guards and Other Poems*.

*The Private of the Buffs; or, the British Soldier in China*  
(1857)

LAST night, among his fellow roughs,  
He jested, quaffed and swore,  
A drunken private of the Buffs,  
Who never looked before.  
To-day, beneath the foeman's frown,  
He stands in Elgin's place,  
Ambassador from Britain's crown,  
And type of all her race.

Poor, reckless, rude, low-born, untaught,  
Bewildered and alone,  
A heart, with English instinct fraught,  
He yet can call his own.  
Ay, tear his body limb from limb,  
Bring cord, or axe, or flame,  
He only knows that not through him  
Shall England come to shame.

## SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE

Far Kentish hop-fields round him seemed,  
Like dreams, to come and go,  
Bright leagues of cherry-blossom gleamed,  
One sheet of living snow;  
The smoke above his father's door  
In gray soft eddyings hung;  
Must he then watch it rise no more,  
Doomed by himself, so young?

Yes, honor calls!—with strength like steel  
He put the vision by;  
Let dusky Indians whine and kneel,  
An English lad must die.  
And thus, with eyes that would not shrink,  
With knee to man unbent,  
Unfaltering on its dreadful brink,  
To his red grave he went.

Vain, mightiest fleets of iron framed,  
Vain, those all-shattering guns,  
Unless proud England keep, untamed,  
The strong heart of her sons;  
So let his name through Europe ring—  
A man of mean estate,  
Who died, as firm as Sparta's king,  
Because his soul was great.







Date Due

SMCL



3 5151 00206 3642

821.08

16497

g Markham, F. comp.  
n The book of poetry  
v 6 Brites' in it.

